



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

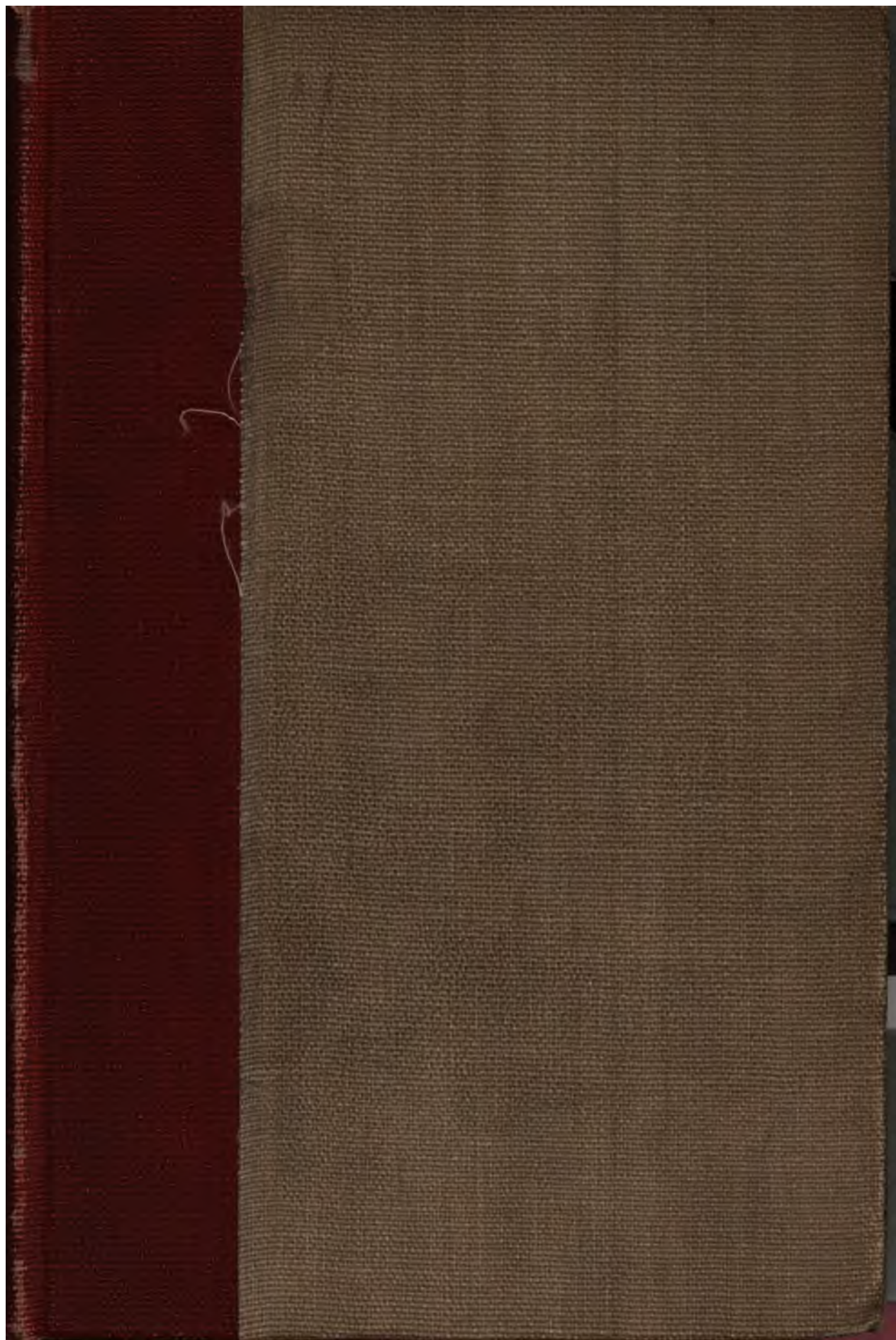
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



US 42044.3.6



Harvard College Library

FROM THE

BRIGHT LEGACY.

Descendants of Henry Bright, jr., who died at Watertown, Mass., in 1686, are entitled to hold scholarships in Harvard College, established in 1880 under the will of

JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT

of Waltham, Mass., with one half the income of this Legacy. Such descendants failing, other persons are eligible to the scholarships. The will requires that this announcement shall be made in every book added to the Library under its provisions.

Received .. 6 Dec. 1902.





Black.

THE
DESCENDANTS
OF
NATHANIEL CLARKE
AND HIS WIFE
ELIZABETH SOMERBY
OF
NEWBURY, MASSACHUSETTS.

A History of Ten Generations, 1642-1902.



[SPECIAL EDITION.]

BY
GEORGE KUHN CLARKE, LL. B.



REMEMBER THE DAYS OF OLD, CONSIDER THE YEARS OF MANY
GENERATIONS. — Deut. 32 : 7.



BOSTON :
PRIVATELY PRINTED.

1902.

1842044.3.6

16373.73.5

DEC 8 1902

Bright Fund

COPYRIGHT, 1902,
GEORGE K. CLARKE,
NEEDHAM, MASS.



To my beloved Daughter,
Eleanor Clarke,
This Memorial of her Ancestors
is affectionately dedicated.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	FACING PAGE
✓ Portrait of George Kuhn Clarke	<i>Frontispiece.</i>
✓ Nathaniel Clark place, Haverhill, Mass.	118
✓ David Clark place, Sandown, N. H.	123
✓ Nathaniel Clark place, Plaistow, N. H.	129
✓ Greenleaf Clarke place, Atkinson, N. H.	143
✓ Portrait of Capt. John Clark of Pittsfield, N. H.	166
✓ Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	173
✓ Portrait of Moses Clarke, M. D.	180
✓ Portrait of Mrs. Laura Woolsey (Dwight) Clarke	182
✓ Portrait of Col. John Badger Clarke	184
✓ David Clark's Cloth Mill, Sandown, N. H.	194
✓ Portrait of Stephen Greeley Clarke, Esq.	212
✓ Portrait of Maurice Dwight Clarke, M. D.	216
✓ Portrait of Col. Arthur Eastman Clarke	220
✓ Portrait of Hon. William Cogswell Clarke	222
✓ Portrait of Eleanor Clarke	231

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
Preface	7
Nathaniel ¹ Clarke, Nathaniel, ² Nathaniel, ³ of Newbury, and their descendants in the eldest line, the Clarks of Stratham, N. H. .	9
John ⁴ Clark of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer ⁴ Clark of Newbury, Mass., Stephen ⁴ Clark of Newburyport, Mass., Daniel ⁴ Clark of Brentwood, N. H., and their descendants	88
Nathaniel ⁴ Clark of Haverhill, Mass., and his descendants . .	114
Supplement: — Notes and additions	233
Statistical Tables	234
Index	235



PREFACE.



IN issuing this special edition of Parts I, II and III of a larger family history which appeared earlier in the year 1902, it seems fitting that the compiler should state the considerations which influenced him. The edition, only one hundred and twenty-five copies, of the more extensive work was found to be too limited. Not only were these three Parts of special interest to the writer, but to most of his efficient volunteer assistants and to the majority of the families who appear to value a book of this kind. The amount of matter in the supplement was considerable, and much has been received since, which it seemed desirable to incorporate into the proper places. These three Parts have therefore been printed again, and important additions included, which largely extend and perfect the records of the family.

The writer was reluctant to finally close the labors of a quarter of a century until he felt that the result was the best that he could accomplish. He takes this opportunity to express his appreciation of the encouragement and co-operation of others whose efforts have made it possible for him to secure and permanently preserve these records in so complete a form.

Doubtless many families and individuals do not receive the prominence to which they are entitled, but the writer has given all the information that he has been able to obtain. The proof has been compared with the original sources of information, as far as was practicable, including letters, family manuscripts and postal cards.

The letters and postals were classified and mounted in books that they might be thus used; but this method, necessary if accuracy was to be realized, added greatly to the labor of proof reading.

Data furnished by correspondents are often conflicting, and the records not as full as they should be. The present edition has been edited with the greatest care, and the compiler has had long experience, both in business and historical work, where exactness was essential; but it would be remarkable if no errors were found.

The first edition was issued in 1882, and was intended as a pioneer work, but the second edition, which appeared in 1885, was evidently premature, as much important matter was then unknown to the writer.

The arrangement of the present volume is influenced by considerations of convenience, and by the fact that it is a somewhat elaborate family history rather than a mere genealogy.

Only a small edition has been printed, as the demand for such books is limited, but the writer hopes to perpetuate in these pages the records of an old New England family, and to interest future generations in their forefathers.

GEORGE K. CLARKE.

AUGUST 1, 1902.





NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

PART I.



HE town of Newbury, Massachusetts, was settled about 1635 by English emigrants. "Some of the principal inhabitants of Ipswich, obtaining leave of the general court to remove to Quascacunquen, began a town at that place, and called it Newbury. Mr. Parker, a learned minister, who had been an assistant of Mr. Ward in the ministry at Ipswich, accompanied them." "Mr. Parker, and the people with whom he now removed, came from Wiltshire in England."

(Holmes's Annals of America, p. 227.)

The Indian name of Newbury has been written Wessacuncon and Wessacumcon.

Careful research has thus far failed to disclose evidence of the birth place or parentage of Nathaniel Clarke, and he does not appear to have been nearly related to any of the Clarks or Clarkes early settled in New England.

According to Savage and other authorities, there were not less than thirty different families of the name of Clark or Clarke who came to New England before 1700. Of several of these races extensive genealogies have been published, and there is much in print relating to others.

The writer has been unable to learn anything of Nathaniel Clarke prior to his marriage in 1663.

From 1665 to 1669 Newbury was divided by a bitter controversy between the friends of the Rev. Thomas Parker and those of Mr. Edward Woodman, men of talents and ability. Mr. Woodman affirmed that Mr. Parker "would set up a Prelacy, and have more power than the Pope, for the Pope had his council of Cardinals." Nathaniel Clarke and many other prominent men were of Mr. Parker's party.

Nathaniel was a witness to a petition, dated 13 March, 1669, to the Court at Ipswich, relative to this church dissension, and his name appears throughout the controversy. The list of church members, dated 1675, contains the names of Nathaniel Clarke and his wife, but they were doubtless members much earlier.

On 11 September, 1666, he signed the petition of Newbury "relative to the King's displeasure."

At the session of the General Court beginning 29 April, 1668, he was admitted a Freeman.

In 1670 he was chosen together with William Chandler "to lay out y^e high way to y^e Ferry place in Amesbury" and the trace of the old road as laid out by them over Bailey's Hill is still visible.

(Merrill's History of Amesbury, pp. 95, 96.)

In 1673 the Court authorized Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury to take and kill sturgeon.

(Court Records.)

On 11 October, 1681, he signed a petition for a magistrate for Newbury, and 24 March, 1682, he with three others appraised the estate of George Carr.

The Trade and Navigation Acts were unpopular, and constantly violated. In September, 1682, Edward Randolph, collector of customs, brought suit against several owners of vessels, but failed and appealed to the King in Council. Among those prosecuted were "Nathanⁿ Clark and Daniel Davison of Newberry Owners of the Ketch Nuberry seized for bringing 40 Pipes of wines directly from the Canary's and unlieuering the same in this Colony before Entry contrary to the 15th of the King." Isaac Eveleigh was the master of the ketch. A "Ketch" was a vessel with two masts, usually from 100 to 250 tons burthen.

In 1683 William Morse of Newbury appointed 'his loving friends Capt. Daniel Peirce, Tristram Coffin and Nathaniel Clarke' overseers of his will, and in the will of Anthony Somerby, dated 22 January, 1685, is the following clause: "And Desire my trusty & well beloved freinds my brother Tristram Coffin & my Cousen Nathaniel Clark senr to be the overseers of my last will & testament."

In May, 1684, he was appointed naval officer for the ports of Newbury and Salisbury by the General Court, in answer to a petition of inhabitants of those towns, and at the session beginning 4 June, 1685, ensign of Capt. Daniel Peirce's company at Rowley, *vice* Stephen Greenleaf promoted. Capt. Peirce and other officers petitioned for these promotions 25 May, 1685, stating that Nathaniel Clarke was the oldest sergeant in the company.

(Massachusetts Records, Vol. V.)

In 1685 the estate of John Hutchins was indebted to "Mr. Nathaniel Clarke of Nubery."

GREAT ISLAND, August 13th, 1687.

To his excellency Edmund Andros :

SIR,—

Your excellency may please to remember I proposed some persons as fitting to serve his majesty in the town of Newbury both in civil and military affairs. On my return to this place I had discourse with several persons, the most considerable of that town, that by want of justices of the peace, nothing hath been done at the meeting of those inhabitants for settling the rates and other concerns of the publick. Mr. Woodbridge, one of the justices is very ancient and crazy and seldom goes abroad ; Mr. Dummer the other justice lives six miles from the place and therefore very unfit for that service for the town of Newbury, besides his other qualities in not being of the loyal party as he ought to be. I doe therefore entreat of your excellency, that in the commission of the peace my two friends Daniel Pierce and Nathaniel Clarke may be put, which I assure myself will be for his majesty's service and to your excellency's satisfaction. There are no military commissions sent to that place and therefore I doe entreat your excellency's favour that commissions be sent these following persons. Daniel Davison, captain of horse for Newbury and Rowley. Stephen Greenleaf junior lieutenant. George March cornet. Of the first company Thomas Noyes captain, Stephen Greenleaf senior lieutenant, James Noyes ensign. Of the second company Nathaniel Clarke captain, John March lieutenant, Moses Gerrish ensign. * * * * *

Your excellency's servant

ROBERT MASON.*

* Mason was of the Governor's Council. For entire letter see Coffin's History of Newbury, p. 149.

On 2 June, 1690, he took the depositions of Joseph, an Indian, and of Robin, a negro, concerning the supposed treasonable communication of Isaac Morrill with the French. The following fac-simile is from a tracing, and hardly does justice to the original signature.



(Essex County Court Papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 57.)

FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

"March 2, 1667 Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to serve as the Towne Conftable for the yeare ensuing."

"Dec. 3, 1668 the Select men granted Liberty to Nathaniel Clarke, Mr. Edward Woodman, Benjamin Lowle John Kelley and John Kent jun. to build a pew for their wives at their owne charg in the meeting house from the east end of the fourth gallery to the pulpit to be and to remain to them and their heirs for ever."

"at a meeting of the Select men Feb. 25 1668 Taking into consideration the generall request and complaint of Considerable persons for want of seats in the meeting house the Select men ordered thre seats to be built for such persons that do want, provided that now the seats are builded that such persons as are placed in them do pay their equall shares and proportion for the building of them and in case that any such persons are placed in the said seats, shall refuse to pay their shares then they shall have no right in the said seats, and Mr. Richard Dumer jun. Thomas Woodbridge, John Dole, Thomas Noyes John Knight & Nathaniel Clarke is placed in the new short seat on the east side of the meeting house and shall have free egrefs and regrefs through the Long seat or some other way."

"That whereas Nathaniel Clarke being Conftable in the yeare 1668 there was left in his hands the sum of eight

pounds and six shillings of the Towne Rate to buy a barrell of powder, the said Nathaniel Clarke upon the ninth day of may in the yeare 1670 brought two Cowes and tendered them unto the Select men John Bartlett Sen W^m Chandler & Caleb Moody for the payment of the aforesaid £8-6-0 the two Cowes was prised by William Titcomb and Tristram Coffin at seaven pounds twelve shillings and sixpence, the said Select men received the Cowes at the said price of £7-12-6, then they agreed with the said Nathaniel Clarke to give him the two Cowes and that which was above in his hands and forty shillings of good pay out of the next Towne Rate to procure a barrell of powder for the townes use and upon this agreement the Cowes was delivered unto Nathaniel Clarke again by the said Select men and Nathaniel Clarke doth engage to buy a barrell of powder for the townes use between this and October next ensuing.

"Sept. 2, 1670. We the Select men above mentioned received a barrell of marchantable & good conditioned powder for the townes use of Nathaniel Clarke, a full barrell & we acknowledge that the town is indebted to the said Nathaniel Clarke the full sum of forty shillings.

JOHN BARTLETT
WM. CHANDLER
EDMUND MOORE
SAMUEL PLUMER
CALEB MOODY

"Sept. 19, 1670 Mr. Hills Capt. Gerrish, Archelaus Woodman William Titcomb Nathaniel Clarke are appointed to draw up an order about the settling the freeholders interest & to present it to the Generall Courte."

"Jan. 3, 1672 A Committee was chofen for building a house for the ministry the same demensions every way, according as Nathaniel Clarkes house is with an Addition of a porch."

"At a Generall Towne meeting April 16 1673, Richard Knight, John Knight Sen, Benjamin Rolfe, John Emery Sen.

& Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to be a committee to search out such lands that are Common belonging to the Towne which particular men have enclosed into their proprieties and to bring what they have found out to the Towne the next meeting."

"March 1 1674-75 It is voted that Nathaniel Clarke & Henry Jaques being Impowered by the Towne fencing & finishing the building of the ministry house that they Compleat the finishing of housing and fencing of the ground for pasture to be done according to writing given by the Select men for every person with carts & oxen & hands & tools suitable to bring stones &c and every person not having oxen appear in person to help forward the work & in neglect shall pay five shillings to be strained by the Constable within two days after the neglect or the Constable pay his fine if he neglects his duty therein.

P. ANTHONY SOMERBY."

"April 13, 1675 Daniel Pierce, Sen. Nathaniel Clarke & John Bartlett, Sen. were chosen to compleat the finishing & fencing in of the ministry house."

"Feb 5, 1677 Nathaniel Clarke & John Knight is placed in the west gallery for seat."

March 3, 1678/9, Nathaniel was chosen "to serve upon the Jury of tryalls at Ipswich Court next."

"Jan 5, 1679 Nathaniel Clarke proposed for a place to make a wharf."

"At a legall meeting of the freemen & Towne March 1st 1679-80 Nathaniel Clarke propofed for a parcell of the flats on the South east side of the Point of Rocks that was granted to Capt. White about thre Rods broad at hy water mark and fo to low water mark to make a wharf. This proposition was voted and granted but the Townes Inhabitants shall have free liberty to land goods upon it provided they do not let them ly to Damnify the owner, and the wharf is to be made up within thre yeares or elfe if it be not done then the

land is to return to the Towne again." This is from a copy ; the original is illegible.

" March 4, 1682 The Select men of Newbury ordered and appointed Sergt. Nathaniel Clarke to warn Evan Morris out of the towne of Newbury."

" At a Legall meeting of the Select men May 3^d 1682 We the Select men of Newbury do order & appoint Serg: Nathal Clarke to anwser the Compl^t. of the Towne of Topsfeild concerneing Euan Morris at the adiournement of the Court of Ipswich which will bee the ninth Day of may 1682 And hereby we do give him full power to presnt the Cafe."

In 1668 29 shillings were paid to him out of the town rate for services, etc.; in 1670 £2, 11s.; in 1672 the town rate was £100, and 5s., 6d. was paid him; in 1673 17s.; 1674 £7, 12s., 6d.; 1675 £8, 18s.; 1677 £1, 4s.; 1678 8s.; 1682 £1, 17s., 6d.

On 1 January, 1684, his tax for the payment of the town debt and for the schoolmaster's salary amounted to 17s., 9d., and in 1685 to 7s., 3d. in money and 14s., 6d. in "corne" for Mr. Richardson's salary. On 18 November, 1685, "Enfig: Clarke" was assessed 8s., 4d. in "corne" and 4s., 2d. in "mony" as his share of the "Country Rate" On 8 December, 1685, his county tax was 4s., 2d. In 1685 his part of the town rate was 4s., and 21 December, he was assessed 4s., 3d. His town rate 4 January, 1686/7, was "£1-0-4"

In 1682 the selectmen were John Bartlett, Nathaniel Clarke, Joseph Bailey and Samuel Ordway, and that year Nathaniel was on a committee chosen by the town to lay out a road "in the bounds of Newbury." This road was voted in connection with one laid out by the town of Andover.

In April, 1682, Nathaniel was one of the persons placed in the new seats in the gallery of the meeting house.

On 10 March, 1684/5, "Serg^t Nathaniel Clarke and William Noyes were Chosen to Serve upon the jury of tryales at Ipswich Court next."

On 5 March, 1686, he was on a committee to divide common lands, and 19 June, 1686, he was chosen one of the committee, composed of the leading men of the town, to arrange the division among the freeholders of a large tract of common land lying above Artichoke River, afterward known as the "Rate lots," and agreeably to the report forty-five acres were set off to him and to his eldest son.

A town record dated 13 February, 1704/5, informs us that in the drawing of lots "for y^e Share of flats" "Enf: Nath^l Clark" 119, Jonathan Clark 21. This doubtless refers to the original shares.

In June, 1686, the selectmen recommended Nathaniel among those "to Serve on juries who are freeholdes."

On 9 December, 1686, the selectmen appointed a committee to investigate the town's right to "Salt Marsh in plum Island" "Cap Th^o Noyes & Ensign Nath^l Clark w^h chosen for y^e S^d service."

In 1687 he signed orders as selectman; his colleagues were Tristram Coffin, Richard Bartlett, Daniel Peirce and Joseph Bailey.

On 25 May, 1688, Capt. Daniel Peirce was chosen first selectman, "Ensign Nath^l. Clark chosen y^e Second Select man," Major Daniel Davison third, Ensign Jacob Toppan fourth, and Capt. Thomas Noyes was chosen "Comifion E."

The early Newbury records are rather meagre, are not strictly chronological, and on some pages the ink has entirely faded out.

Nathaniel was not a selectman in 1689 or 1690. He was constable 1667, 1668, tythingman in 1679, 1681 (appointed by selectmen 25 April), 1682 and 1685, selectman in 1682, 1687, 1688, and probably other years. In some years the tythingmen were appointed by the selectmen.

On 30 August, 1688, D. Peirce, D. Davison, Nath'l Clarke and Jacob Toppan, selectmen of Newbury, met with the commissioner, Thomas Noyes, and prepared a list of all the persons above fourteen years of age, and of all the taxable property in town, "according to y^e act of Councill." "Ensigⁿ Clarke" had in his family three male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 4 houses, 14 acres of plowland, 16 of meadow, 10 of pasture, 2 horses, 1 one year old, 4 oxen, 5 cows, 30 sheep and 3 hogs. Nathaniel, Jr., had in his family two male persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 2 houses, 6 acres of plowland, 4 of meadow, 1 horse, 2 oxen, 2 cows, 12 sheep and 1 hog. The whole rate of the town was £60, 2s., 6d.

The following abstracts are from the Registry at Salem. It will be seen that almost invariably the name is written Clarke rather than Clark in these deeds. As to the spelling of words there was then no standard.

On 10 September, 1664, Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury bought of John Woolcutt of Newbury "and Mary my wife" for £4, 5s. "all that parcel of land which was Henry Travers his portion of devident land lately purchased of Nicholas Wallington containing by estimation Seaven acres" "lying & being in Newbury in the field

of devident land with all and singular the wood timber profitts & appurtenances thereunto belonging."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 391.)

On 25 March, 1665, "Nath^l Clark of Newberry" sold the same to Tristram Coffin for £5. Nathaniel's wife did not sign.

(Lib. IX, fol. 156.)

On 7 July, 1666, he bought of Robert Morse of Newbury "Taylour" for £90 "All the houses e land I have in Newbury conteineing by estimation nyne acres b it more or lesse and three quarters as it lyeth. Scituate lyeing and being in Newbury neare Merrimack River in the little field" "the street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end" "with all and singular the house barne Hovells, outhouses, pasture, meadow, e arable land Orchyards, gardens, fences & profitts appertanances imunities and Hereditaments whatsoever" "bounded with the Land of James Brown on the Northwesterly syde the land of M^r William Thomas on the Southeasterly syde, the Street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end and the land of M^r Richard Lowle on the Southwesterly end and two foure acre lotts in Plumbe Iland the one lately purchased of the heires of John Swett being the fift lott being foure acres more or less." The land formerly owned by Swett was bounded north by land of Anthony Morse, south by David Wheelaus, east by Robert Morse, and west by the river at high water mark. "The other lott lately purchased of M^r Woodbridge being the seaven & twentieth lott containe also foure acres." The Woodbridge land was bounded south by land of Henry Lunt, deceased, east by the upland, and west by the river at high water mark.

Morse reserved the right to remove his crops and "My wife to dwell in the house untill the last Day of Aprill next" "In witness whereof I the abovesayd Robert Morse An my wife have sett our hands & seales the seaventh day of July in the yeare of our Lord God one thousand Six hundred Sixty Six In the eighteenth yeare of our dread soveraigne Lord Charles the Second of Great Britaine ffrance & Ireland King defens fidi It is also agreed before the ensealeing hereof that if Hugh Marsh require to sett a reeke of Hay behind the house in the winter he Shall have liberty prvided he fence it in severally as far as Roberts deed doth alow." Nathaniel Clarke is called a "Shoemaker" in this deed.

Witnesses

STEEPHE GREENLEIFE

DANIELL PERCE

ANTHONY SOMERBY

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. II, fol. 79.)

Apparently the nine acres of land with the buildings were the same sold by Hugh March to Robert Morse, 19 September, 1658.

Ann Morse released dower 13 June, 1667, Tristram Coffin and Anthony Morse were witnesses "that Robert Morse did give Nathaniell Clarke legall possession by turfe & twig a part in leaw of the hole according to law." On 9 July, 1666, Tristram Coffin and Abiel Somerby were witnesses of payment of the "nynety pounds." Document dated 12 July, 1667.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 117.)

On 3 October, 1667, John Woodbridge and wife Mary sold to Nathaniel Clarke "the Seven and Twentyeth Freehold Lott in plumb Island containing

four Acres" "the River at hige Water Marke on the West" land of Widow Seers on the north, and land of Henry Lunt on the south.

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 141.)

On 19 September, 1670, Nathaniel bought of John Bishop the "comonage or right of a Freehold" that was granted by the town to Samuel Scullard. "we John Bishop late of Newbury in New England now of Woodbridge in new Jarsy & John Rolfe late of Newbury now of Nantucks Ilan^d & Samuel Denis of Woodbridge in New Jarsy in the right of Sarah my Wife" Price £5.

Witnesses

ANTHONY SOMERBY

JOHN ATKINSON

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 140.)

On 10 April, 1674, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Daniel and Hannah Lunt of Newbury for £10 a "four Acre Lot of Salte Marsh knowne by the name of the Sixe Twentyeth lott laid out for III^s Shellings Freehold be it more or lesse bounded wth William Ilsly land on the South the Plumb Iland Riuer at high Water Marke on the West & fl^w was laid out for M^r Woodbridges lot in Plumb Island now in Nathaniel Clarks possession on the North & Plum Island upland on the East."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 139.)

On 12 July, 1683, "Thomas Putnam of Salem Village" for £18 "received of Sargent Nathaniell Clarke of y^e towne of Nubery" "Cordwinder" sold "twenty acres of upland lying & being in y^e bounds of y^e towne of Amsbery" "w^{ch} twenty acres of land be it more or less was formerly y^e land of Enock Greenleaf; purchased by M^r George Carr deceased &

now in y^e possession of me y^e sd Thomas Putnam as my own" "bounded by y^e land of Majo^r Robert Pike Esterly & Westerly & by Merrimack river Southerly"

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 356.)

On 4 December, 1685, Nathaniel Clarke "Merchant" for one eighth of a "Kotch caled y^e Salisbury meado sure unto me by Isaac Morril of y^e Towne of Salisbury" exchanged "six full & Compleat acres of Marsh now lying & being within y^e bounds of y^e Town Ship of Salisbury afores^d" Wife Elizabeth signed. Witness "Nathaniel Clarke jun^r"

(Lib. IX, fol. 280; Lib. VIII, fol. 282.)

On 15 March, 1685/6, Nathaniel Clarke bought of Samuel and Thomas Lowell of Newbury and "Margearite" Lowell, their mother, for £18 sterling one and one half acres of upland lying "in a place comonly cald or Knowne by the name of y^e littell feilds."

(Ipswich Deeds, Lib. V, fol. 142.)

Richard "Lowle" in his will dated 25 June, 1681, gave his son Thomas twelve acres of upland "adioyneing to James Brownes and Nathaniel Clarks land & widdow Muzzyes land."

The lot which Nathaniel Clarke bought of the Lowells was bounded north by Joseph Muzzey's land, northeast by the street, southeast by Thomas Lowell's land, and southwest and northwest by land formerly owned by Richard Lowell, now by Thomas and Margaret Lowell.

There is recorded at Salem a mortgage made 26 March, 1686, from "Robert Downer of y^e towne of Salisbury Massechusets Collony in New england, house carpenter on y^e one part & Nath^l Clarke of y^e towne of Nubery w^hin y^e Contrey & Collony aforesd Mer^{cht} on

y^e other part" for "tenn pound in currant sylver money of New england" his "Bareberry marsh lot lying & being wthin y^e township of Salisbury" There were five acres. The receipt is dated "28 of feb^r" 1687/8, and concludes:

Signed & owned in presence
of us DANIEL PEIRCE
HENRY SHORT

Received by me
NATH^l CLARKE

(Old Norfolk Deeds, Lib. III, fol. 352.)

Nathaniel Clarke is called ensign in the Newbury records, and was sometimes entitled "Hon^{ble}" when mentioned by his cotemporaries. He died on Monday, 25 August, 1690, aged about 48. Judge Sewall mentioned in his famous diary seeing Nathaniel at the funeral of Capt. Gerrish at Salem, Thursday, 11 August, 1687, and also wrote under date of 29 August, 1690, "Nathan^l Clarke of Newbury buried this week, died Aug^t 25".

Nathaniel lived near the Merrimack River, in what is now Newburyport, not far from the southwest corner of Water and Lime Streets. The wharf and warehouse were a little to the northeast of the present custom house. The Year-book of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Wars, for 1898, contains a sketch of the life of Nathaniel Clarke by George Kuhn^s Clarke.

MR. NATHANIEL CLARKE'S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT.

Copied from the *original* on file with the Essex County Court papers, Vol. XLIX, p. 91.

In the name of GOD Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Newbury in New England Sen^r. being weake of body, yet of sound and perfect mind and memory praise be therfore given to Almighty God, do make and ordaine this my present last

will and testament, in manner and form as foloweth, (that is to say.) first & principally I commend my soul into y^e hands of Almighty God, hoping, through y^e merits, death & pasion of my Saviour Jesus Christ, to have ful & fre pardon & forgiveness of all my sins & to inherit Everlasting Life; And my body I comit to y^e Earth to be decently buried at y^e discesion of my Executors hereafter named; as touching y^e dispsiton of all such temporal Estate, as it hat pleased Almighty God to bestow upon me, I give & dipose therof, as foloweth

first, I will y^t my debts & funeral charges be paid & discharged. Item. I give unto my son Nathaniel if he live to come home all y^t my parcell of land above hatychoke, caled by y^e name of y^e rate lot, Joyning to his owne land, as it is bounded by y^e land of John Keely westerly & y^e land of Joseph baily Easterly.

item. I give unto my Son Thomas beside w^t I have allrady given him, one Acre & half of land of my homsted Joyning to his owne land & y^e land of Samuel Greenleafe & to y^e land of Will^m Moulton, provided y^t his father Noyes shal give & confirm to him five acrs of salt marsh making his daughters portion worth one hundred pound.

item. I give unto my Son Henery all this my parcel of land or homsted undisposed of, with all y^e salt marsh that I bought with it & a lot of salt marsh at plum island which I bought of Daniel Lunt, provided he shal live wth his moth^r & take y^e care her buisnes, whilst She remans a widow; but if She shal mary he shal pay to his moth^r six pound a year until my youngest child be sixtene year old & then to enter upō it as his owne propr estat.

item. I give to my Son Daniel al y^t my parcel of Land above harty choke caled by y^e name of frehold lot as it is bounded with y^e land of John Emery Easterly & wth y^e land of francis browne westrly And my lot of salt marsh at Salisbury down at y^e poynts bounded wth y^e marsh of Samuel french Sen^r Easterly & y^e marsh of Isaac Moril westerly.

item. I give to my Son Josiah al y^t my parcel of Land w^{ch} I bought of thomas putnam Lying in Almsbury as it is

bounded wth y^e land of major pike easter & westerly & on Merimak River northerly.

item. my brigandine and all y^e rest & residue of my p.sonal Estate goods & chatels whatsoevr I doe give and bequath unto my loving & dear wife & t my Son John whom I apoint my ful & sol Executors of thys my last wil & testement to be disposed of for y^e bringing up of my four youngest children And when y^e children are of age y^s my Estate is to be devided into six parts my wife to have two parts of it, y^e other four parts to be devided equally to my Son, And my daughters Sarah, And Elizabeth, And Judith.

item. my will is y^t estate w^{ch} I have given to my Son henery viz, my homsted & y^e marsh be my wifes & at her disposal during widowhod, & also my warhose & y^e pancel of land or flats as it was granted by y^e towne w^{ch} y^e war house stands upon.

item. my wil is y^t my warhouse & y^t pancel of land or flats w^{ch} it stands on be disposed of by my Executors as y^e rest of my estate comited to their care & to be devided to my wife & my Son John & my thre daughters.

item. my will is, y^t if any of my children dy before mariage thier estat shal be devided Equally amongst y^e rest of my children.

item. my desire is y^t my honored father in Law Trustram Cofin & my Loveing freinds henery Summersby & Will^m Noyes be overseers of y^s my Last wil and testement.

Dated in Newbery y^e 21 twenty first day of august anno Dom. one thousand six hundred & ninty.

Witnes.

WILL^m NOYES.

REBECCA SOMERBY.

Nathaniel Clark

This Last Will of M^r Nathaniel Clark of newbury, being presented to the Court held at Ipswich Sep^r 30^t 1690 by the Widdow of said Clark and their Son John the witnesses hereto, appeared and gave oath that they did se the said Nathaniel Clarke Signe and owne the same as his last Will

and Testament and that at the same time he was of a disposing mind, further the said William Noyce and Rebecka Summersby do Testifie that being present when Nathaniel Clarke Sen^r, of Newbury, did make his Will & order it to be written that then at that time he did appoynt and order his wife Elizabeth Clarke and his Son John Clarke to be joynt Executors to this his Last Will, upon which Evidence the said will is approved & allowed, to be Enterd into Record.

attests. THO^s. WADE, Cle.

The following is an exact copy of the original inventory filed with the will in the office of the Clerk of the Courts at Salem. In some instances, however, the writer is unable to decide whether the letter S is intended to be a capital or not. The names of the appraisers do not appear.

In this inventory the signs used to indicate pounds and shillings are *lb* and *s* written *over* the figures. The modern signs are used because it is difficult to reproduce the old forms. The number of words per line in the printed matter varies slightly from the arrangement in the original. For example, the first line of the latter includes the words "adjoyning and"

An inventory taken this 27 day of September 1690 of y^e estate of Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, prized as money.

Imprimis. To the Dwelling houses and barnes, 9 acres of land adjoyning and frehold of commoning.....	200	00	00
To the frehold Lott £30 To the Rate Lott £30 To a parcel of land in Amsbury £30.....	090	00	00
To peice of Salt Marsh at little pine Island £12.....	012	00	00
To peice of Meadow at Salisbury poynt £20.....	020	00	00
To 3 Lots of Meadow at plum Island £36.....	036	00	00
To 3 horses £9 To 2 oxen £7 To 6 Cows £12 To 6 young cattle £10.....	038	00	00
To 3 yearlings and 3 calves £5 To 26 sheep and Lambs £4 15s To swine £2.....	011	15	00

To his wearing apparell wollin & linnin, plate buttons and buckles £20.....	020	00	00
To books £4 To money £5 To a tankard £10 To a cup & 6 spoons £2 10s.....	021	10	00
To money due by bill for the Brigandine Sould.....	115	00	00
To 2 guns, 2 swords and 2 belts £5 To aminition £1.....	006	00	00
To 5 feather beds, 7 boulders, 4 pillows and 2 flock beds £19.	019	00	00
To 9 coverlids, 4 rugs, 6 blankets and 2 payr of curtains £17..	017	00	00
To 16 payr of sheets £14 To 6 duzen of napkins £3 To 6 table cloths £2 To 6 towells 12s.....	019	12	00
8 boulder cases £1 8 Pillow cases 15s cubbard Cloths 5s sheeps wool & yarn £3 10s.....	005	10	00
To 7 bedsteads and cords £2 To 6 tables and forms and joynt Stooles £3	005	00	00
To 2 duzen and 9 chairs £6 10s To 3 truncks and a desk £1.	007	10	00
To 3 chests 30s To 2 boxes 3s To a carpit 5s To a coppar and 3 kettles £5.....	006	18	00
To 2 Iron pots and a kettle £1 To 3 skillets 8s To 12 Platters £1 10s.....	002	18	00
To 12 plates and twelve porringers £1 To 4 drinking pots 7s To 5 candlesticks £1.....	002	07	00
To smoothin Irons, Tongs, fire shovel and warming pan 18s....	000	18	00
To trenchers, spoons, dishes, trayes, earthen ware and glasses £1 10	001	10	00
To hogsheds, barrils, tubes, pails and vinegar £2	002	00	00
To a payr of stilliards, scales, weights, a cradle, leather and a mortar £2.....	002	00	00
To wheat, Rye, barley, Indyan corn, oates and beans £12.....	012	00	00
To 2 wheeles a payr of cards and a reel 6s To a hay boat and cannoa £5	005	06	00
To 2 ploughs, a harrow, howes, axes, siths, spades, shovels, sled and tumbril.....	001	15	00
To an old Net 5s To horse furniture 30s To a fringpan and some small things 5s.....	002	00	00
To measures and sives 10s To an anchor 30s To 40 bushells of salt £5.....	007	00	00
To the ware house and land adjoining £20.....	020	00	00
To hay £4	004	00	00
	714	09	00

At a Court held at Ipswich, Sept^b 30th 1690 This Inventory was presented by the Executors unto the last Will and Testament of M^r Nathaniell Clarke of Newbury deceased, for a true Inventory of all his knowne Estate wth thair oaths for

the truth of all that at present appears as also If more appears to add the same and to give accou^t therof to the Court in Convenient time

as attest THO^s WADE, Clerk

Nathaniel Clarke married in Newbury, 23 November, 1663,* Elizabeth, born there 1 November, 1646, died in Exeter, N. H., 15 March, 1716, daughter of Henry and Judith (Greenleaf) Somerby. Henry Somerby was the second son of Richard Somerby of Little Bytham in Lincolnshire, where his family had been eminently respectable for several generations. The mother of Mrs. Clarke was the daughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, who was probably of French origin, and was one of the early settlers of Newbury, having come there from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, not later than 1638. Greenleaf was perhaps a translation of Feuillevert, the original French name of the family.

The births of all Nathaniel's children are recorded in Newbury. They were

- i. Nathaniel¹ b. 5 Dec. 1664, d. 6 June, 1665.
2. ii. Nathaniel¹ b. 13 Mar. 1666, d. Oct. 1690.
- iii. Thomas¹ b. 9 Feb. 1667[-8], d. in Newbury, 25 Apr. 1722. See Part IV in larger book (1902).

* The late Mr. Joshua Coffin, historian of Newbury, in an interesting letter to the late Honorable William Cogswell⁶ Clarke of Manchester, N. H., states that Nathaniel Clarke and Elizabeth Somerby were married in the house occupied by himself at the time of writing, and by Tristram Coffin, step-father of the bride, in 1663. The house was visited by the writer in August, 1897. The southeastern part, said to have been built by Henry Somerby, who died in 1652, has been long used for storage, but is now (1897) being put in order. It is a very curious and interesting place. The remainder of the house was built by Tristram Coffin, who married the widow of Henry Somerby. It contains many relics of the past, and is in good condition. "Ould Newbury," by John J. Carrier, has a good picture of this house.

- iv. John^a b. 24 Jan. 1670, d. in Exeter, N. H., 25 July, 1705. Harvard College, 1690. See Part V in larger book.
- v. Henry^a b. 5 July, 1673, d. in Greenland, N. H., 9 June, 1749. See Part VI in larger book.
- vi. Daniel^a b. 16 Dec. 1675, d. before 1709. *S. P.**
- vii. Sarah^a b. 17 Jan. 1677[-8], d. 25 Aug. 1741, m. 9 June, 1697 (int. 7 May), Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N. H., b. 26 Dec. 1672, d. 9 Mar. 1749, who was judge of the Court of Common Pleas 1729, '30, and of the Superior Court of N. H., 1732-40, and was a very wealthy man having an estate of £34,000. He was son of John and Elizabeth (Treworgye) Gilman. Nicholas and Sarah^a (Clarke) Gilman had seven sons and three daughters. 1. *Samuel^b Gilman* b. 1 May, 1698, d. 3 Jan. 1785; of Exeter. He m. 2 Sept. 1719, Abigail Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had nine children. She d. 29 Nov. 1745, and he m. 19 Feb. 1746/7, Mary Woodbridge, who d. 28 Apr. 1759? He was a colonel, and judge of the Superior Court 1740-47. 2. *John^b Gilman* b. 24 Dec. 1699, d. 6 Dec. 1722, m. 8 Nov. 1720, Mary Thing and had two sons who died young. 3. *Daniel^b Gilman* b. 28 Jan. 1702, d. 15 Oct. 1780, of apoplexy while in church, and was buried the 17th, m. 2 Sept. 1724, Mary Lord of Ipswich, Mass., and had five children. She d. 22 Mar. 1735/6, and he m. 23 Sept. 1736, Abigail Sawyer of Wells, Me., who d. in Exeter, 16 Sept. 1779, buried the 18th, and had six children. Col. Daniel^b Gilman was father of Nicholas^c Gilman, Treasurer of New Hampshire 1775-82, and grandfather of John Taylor^c Gilman who was Governor 1794-

* *S. P.* is the common abbreviation of "sine prole," meaning without issue.

1805, '13-16. 4. *Nathaniel^s Gilman* b. 2 Mar. 1704, m. 16 Sept. 1725, Sarah Emery of Wells, Me., and had six children. He had literary tastes, and was a subscriber to Prince's Chronology. 5. *Nicholas^s Gilman*, A. M., b. 18 Jan. 1707/8, d. 13 Apr. 1748, m. 22 Oct. 1730, Mary Thing of Exeter, N. H., and had five children. He graduated at Harvard College in 1724, and was minister at Durham, N. H. 6. *Josiah^s Gilman* b. 25 Feb. 1709/10, d. 1 Jan. 1793, m. 2 Dec. 1731, Abigail Coffin of Exeter, N. H., and had ten children. He was a physician in Exeter, and clerk of the proprietors of Gilmanton for thirty years. 7. *Sarah^s Gilman* b. 25 June, 1712, d. 19 Mar. 1792, m. 26 Aug. 1730, Rev. James Pike, A. M., Harvard College 1725, d. 1792, first settled minister at Somersworth, N. H., and had seven children. 8. *Trueworthy^s Gilman* b. 5 (15) Oct. 1714, d. 18 Apr. 1765, buried the 20th, m. 17 June, 1738, Susannah Lowe of Ipswich, Mass. She d. 17 Nov. 1749, and he m. 8 Jan. 1752, Mrs. Hannah Ayres; three or more children, perhaps all by the first wife. He was a lieutenant. 9. *Elizabeth^s Gilman* b. 5 Nov. 1717, d. 25 Apr. 1740. 10. *Joanna^s Gilman* b. 14 (20) July, 1720, d. 8 (3) Apr. 1750, m. 9 Dec. 1742, Col. John Wentworth of Somersworth, speaker of the House of Representatives of New Hampshire, president of the first Revolutionary Convention in N. H., senator, councillor, and judge of the Superior Court. They had four children. For an account of several of these Gilmans see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVIII, p. 258, the History of Gilmanton, N. H., and Gilman Genealogies.

The following abstract of a deed is from the Registry of Essex County.

On 9 November, 1737, Nicholas Gillman of Exeter, New Hampshire, "& Sarah his Wife formerly Sarah Clark daughter of Nath^l Clark late of Newbury" "Cap^t Tho^s Dean of s^d Exeter & Deborah his Wife formerly Deborah Clark daughter of y^e Rev^d M^r John Clark late of Exeter & Grandaughter of y^e abovesaid Nath^l Clark" sold for £30 to James Wise of Newbury, yeoman, all their rights in "a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and Flatts in Newbury" *Gillman* not Gilman in signatures.

(Lib. LXXV, fol. 154.)

- viii. Josiah^s b. 7 May, 1682, d. in Boston, 29 Apr. 1717. See Part XI in larger book (1902).
- ix. Elizabeth^s b. 15 May, 1684, d. in Beverly, Mass., 24 Jan. 1762, m. Dr. Robert Hale of Beverly, b. 3 Nov. 1668, bapt. 8th, Harvard College 1686, d. 12 Jan. 1718/19, justice of the peace, selectman, and representative in the General Court three years. He was son of Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, b. 3 June, 1636, Harvard College 1657, d. 15 May, 1700, and of Rebecca, dau. of Henry and Rebecca (Swayne) Byley of Sarum, Eng., who settled in Salisbury, Mass., 1640, and grandson of Robert Hale of Charlestown, Mass., who was one of the first (two) deacons there, also ensign and selectman many years. Deacon Robert Hale became a Freeman in 1634, and a member of the Artillery Company in 1644, d. 16 July, 1659. For an account of Dr. Robert Hale, see the History of Beverly, by Stone, p. 155. The children of Robert and Elizabeth^s (Clarke) Hale were 1. *Rebecca^s Hale* b. 19 Nov. 1701, bapt. 23, d. 4 July, 1751, m. 12 Feb. 1718/19,

Rev. John Chipman, A. M., b. in Barnstable, Mass., 16 Feb. 1690/1, Harvard College 1711, d. 23 Mar. 1775, Pastor in what is now North Beverly, Mass. The Latin inscription above her grave commends her as "of marked piety, the ornament of her sex, an exemplar to her family, and the crown of her husband." She had fifteen children. Her eldest son, John⁴ Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1738, was the father of Ward⁵ Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1770, judge of the Supreme Court of New Brunswick, and grandfather of Ward⁶ Chipman, A. M., Harvard College 1805, LL. D., 1836, Chief Justice of New Brunswick. See Stone's *Beverly*, pp. 258-274, for an account of Rev. John Chipman, and same, pp. 38-53, for Dr. Robert³ Hale. 2. Dr. *Robert³ Hale*, A. M., b. 12 Feb. 1702/3, bapt. 21st, Harvard College 1721, d. 20 Mar. 1767, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Gilman of Exeter. She d. 19 Aug. 1736, having had three daughters. Dr. Hale m. secondly, 21 Dec. 1737, Elizabeth, dau. of Hon. John Clarke of Boston. In the Harvard catalogue Robert Hale's name is twelfth in a class of thirty-seven, his brother's fifth in a class of thirty-four, his father's fifth in a class of seven, and his grandfather's fourth in a class of seven, which illustrates the social position of the Hale family in those days. The students were then ranked in the catalogue according to the prominence of their families. Dr. Hale was selectman, assessor, town clerk, town treasurer, justice of the peace, collector of excise for Essex County, sheriff 1761, representative in the General Court sixteen years, and colonel of a regiment in the Louisburg campaign 1745. In

1747 he was appointed by the General Court commissioner to New York to adopt means for the general defence, and in 1755 he was commissioner to New Hampshire to concert an expedition against the French. His wife was admitted to full communion in Beverly, 12 December, 1725, and he 11 September, 1726.

3. *Henry^s Hale*, A. M., b. 19 Dec. 1712, Harvard College 1731, m. 25 Aug. 1735, Anna Ober, and d. 1736 (Harvard catalogue). Elizabeth^a (Clarke) Hale m. secondly, 29 Dec. 1720, Col. John Gilman, chairman of the first board of selectmen of Gilmanton, brother of Nicholas, b. 19 Jan. 1676/7, and had 1. *Nicholas^s Gilman* b. 20 Jan. 1721/2, d. 4 Apr. 1746, m. Mary Gilman; no children. 2. *Samuel^s Gilman* b. 20 Apr. 1723, d. 1778, m. 1743, Tabitha Gilman and had two children. She d. and he m. 4 May, 1761, Lydia, widow of Col. Zebulon Giddings, and dau. of Ephraim Robinson of Exeter, N. H. 3. *Sarah^s Gilman* b. 23 July, 1724. 4. *Nathaniel^s Gilman* b. 18 June, 1726.

On 3 January, 1738, John Gilman of Exeter and Elizabeth his wife sold for £10 to Ralph Cross of Newbury all their rights in "a Certain piece of uplands and Flatts lying & being in Newbury Af^s and near the ferry in f^d Town which was formerly granted [by] f^d Town of Newbury unto Our Hon^d Father Nath^l Clark Esq^r Dec^d & Bounded as follows" viz.: "Southwesterly by y^e Highway & Northwesterly by a piece of land that was formerly Cap^t Paul Whites North-easterly by the river & Southeasterly according to the Bounds Specified in the Grant from Said Town."

(Essex Deeds, Lib. LXXVII, fol. 221.)

On 3 May, 1722, the selectmen of Newbury voted to have "A Highway by Clarks grant" "from y^e Road to Merrimack

River" "by land & flats formerly Granted to Nathaniel Clark now in y^e pofsefsion of Hugh Pike."

x. Judith^a b. 3 Jan. 1686[-7], d. 1763? m. Thomas Jenkins of Boston.

Administration of the estate of Thomas Jenkins of Boston was granted in 1761, and 13 May, 1763, Joseph How of Boston, shopkeeper, was appointed administrator of the estate of Judith Jenkins of Boston, widow. The inventory, taken 26 May, 1763, contains a curious list of personal effects.

Inventory of sundrys, belonging to the Estate of Judith Jenkins Deceased Viz^t

1 Braf Kettle 13/4 2 small D ^o	— 16 . 4
1 Iron dish Kettle crack'd 1/ 1 Iron Pott & Skillet 3/.....	— 4 —
1 old warming Pan 4/. old Tea Kettle 4/	8 —
1 Candle Mouldstand and Box.....	1 . 4
2 Trammels 5/ Spitt & Tongs 1/4.....	6 . 4
1 Iron Pott 1/4 old Spade 1/- Frying Pan & Pewter Can 2/.....	4 . 4
1 old case of Draws 13/4 an old Chest 2/.....	15 . 4
1 pr Andirons & Beetle Rings.....	5 —
1 broken Chamber Table 3/4 1 old kitchen D ^o 1/.....	4 . 4
1 little ovall Table & 1 little Square Ditto.....	4 —
8 old cane bottom Chairs & 1 arm'd D ^o	1 — —
6 old kitchen Chairs & 1 arm'd D ^o Flag bottom'd.....	— 4 . 8
1 pr Stilyards and some old Iron.....	2 . 8
2 pr Small Scales & Some small Weights.....	1 . 4
6 old Baskets & Sundr of Lumber.....	4 —
Tin Ware 8d. old Reel & old Boxes 1/4.....	2 —
3 Beds with Bolsters wt 197 lb @ 8d.....	6 11 . 4
1 Suit old Red Curtains & Vallens.....	— 12 —
1 old Rugg 6/ Bed Quilt 8/- 2 Blanket 2/8	— 16 . 8
1 silk Harlequin Counterpane 8/.....	— 8 —
2 pr Cotten & Linnen Sheets.....	8 —
1 pr Coarse linnen Ditto.....	4 —
1 pr Old Ditto 2/ 2 old sheets & 1 pillar Case 4/8.....	6 . 8
2 Diaper Table Cloths 8/- 4 Diaper Napkins 2/8	10 . 8
7 Towels 2/4 old Linnen 4/6	6 . 10
2 Childrens Blankets.....	10 . 8

Carried Forward, £15.. 18.. 6

<i>Sum brot. Forward</i> ,.....	£15.. 18..	6
Remnants of Linnen, Lawn Buckram &c.....		6 —
Velvet Hood Pocket Book &c.....		4 —
1 old Cloth Riding Hood 13/4 1 old Camblet D ^o 3/.....		16. 4
1 old Flowerd silk Gown 13/4 1 Red Taffety D ^o		1. 0. 4
1 old Black Padusoy Ditto.....		2. 8 —
1 Red Quilted Coat 6/- 3 old D ^o 3/4.....		9. 4
2 under D ^o & old Gown 1/8 1 pr Old Stays 2/8.....		4. 4
2 old Dish Matts 2d. Box of old Knives & Forks 4d.....		— 6
1 pr Garters 8d. 1 pr old Brafs Scales 1 lead weight Tin Dripping } Pan & old Copper Pint pott 4/.....		— 4. 8
1 old Trunk 1/4 24 old Books & Pamphlets 6/.....		7. 4
13 lb. Pewter @ 6/ O Tenr.....		— 10. 5
1 old Cubbard 2/ 2 old Bedsteads 6/.....		8 —
2 large Silver Spoons & 1 Tea D ^o wt. 3 oz. 5 Dwt @ 6/8 7/8 oz		1. 1. 8
1 Gold Necklace wt. 5 dwt. 16 gr		
2 Gold Rings 3. 8 9 dwt. @ 9/6 7/8 oz.....		2. 3. 2
2 Brass Box & Some stones.....		4
1 looking Glafs.....		1. 10 —
4 China Plates & 3 Saucers.....		6 —
	£27.. 18..	11

Boston May 26th 1763

From the *original* in the
Suffolk County probate files.

WM FAIRFIELD
STEPHEN WHITING
JOHN GRIFFITHS

The only indication that Mrs. Jenkins may have had children is the reference in this inventory to "2 Childrens Blankets." From the brief account of Joseph How, the administrator, dated 24 February, 1764, it appears that he had paid

To 12 pr Gloves £1, 19s. To Cash paid Dr^r Mather £1.
To D^o p^d Porters for Carryg Corps &c £1, 2s.
To D^o p^d for Coffin £2.

Apparently Thomas Jenkins was not successful in acquiring this world's goods, but on the contrary his widow at her decease possessed no part of the real estate which she inherited from her father.

FROM THE REGISTRY OF DEEDS AT SALEM.

On 23 September, 1737, "Thomas Jenkins of Boston" "Mariner & Judith his Wife formerly Judith Clark one of y^e Daughters of Nath^l Clark late of Newbury in New England" sold for £5 to James Wise of Newbury, yeoman, all their rights "to a Certain Warehouse and parcel of Land and flatts in Newbury Aforesaid About [?–] Rods broad at High Water mark and So to Lowwater mark which flatts were in y^e Year One Thousand Six hundred and Seventy nine granted to the s^d Nath^l Clark father of me y^e s^d Judith and by the Said Nathaniels Last Will & Testam^t ordered to be Disposed of to be Divided to his [wife] & his Son John & his Three Daughters of which I the s^d Judith am one."

(Lib. LXXIII, fol. 277.)

xi. Mary^a b. 25 Mar. 1689, d. before 21 Aug. 1690.

Daniel^a Clarke was baptized by the Rev. John Richardson on the Sunday following 19 December, 1675, and was the second child baptized by him. Sarah^a was baptized by the same minister 24 February, 1677/8, Josiah^a 7 May, 1682, and Elizabeth^a 18 May, 1684.

The Newbury record of births, which is a copy, calls Josiah "*Joseph*." The church records prior to 1674 are lost or destroyed. It is probable that all the children of Nathaniel Clarke were baptized.

Mrs. Clarke married 8 August, 1698, the Rev. John Hale, A. M., of Beverly, (the same who had been chaplain in the expedition against Canada, and was father of Dr. Robert Hale who married her daughter Elizabeth,^a) and was admitted to the church in Beverly 17 September, 1699, by recommendation of the church in Newbury. Mr. Hale died 15 May, 1700, aged 64.

"The third public burial place was on the rising ground now occupied by the First Congregational Church. Here

the Rev. Messrs. Odlin, and many of their contemporaries were buried. The head stones were — for what reason I cannot divine — leveled and buried above the bones which they commemorated many years ago. Only one of them, sunk several inches below the surface of the earth, remains half visible to remind the present generation that the ashes of their forefathers repose beneath. Removing the earth and long grass with a spade, I succeeded in deciphering the inscription upon the sunken horizontal slate stone slab, 'Mrs. Elizabeth Hale Relict of y^e Reverend M^r John Hale Late Pastor of y^e church in Beverly and SOMETIME wife to Nathaniel Clark Esq. Late of Newbry Dec'd who died March ye 15th 1716 aged 71 ye^{rs}.' " *

From documents at Salem it is evident that she was better educated than most women of her time.

Nathaniel Clarke was probably buried in the Old Town graveyard, but the place is unknown to the writer. Mr. Joshua Coffin copied from the records of the First Church in Newbury the names of prominent church members with dates of death and ages at decease. It is therein stated that Nathaniel Clarke was forty-eight years old.

The Essex Antiquarian, Vol. III, pp. 31, 32, gives the inscriptions from the gravestones, in Beverly, of the Rev. John Hale, and of several members of his family, including Elizabeth* (Clarke) Hale-Gilman. The remains were removed to a Hale lot when the Abbott road was built, and some cloth was found in the grave of the Rev. John Hale. Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, contains a very good sketch of the

* Rev. Elias Nason's "Old Burial Places in Exeter, N. H.," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. XVI, p. 258. See also Sibley's Harvard Graduates, Vol. I, p. 518, and the History of the First Church in Exeter, 1898, by John Taylor Perry, p. 55.

life of Rev. John Hale, who by his second wife, Sarah Noyes, was great-grandfather of Capt. Nathan Hale, executed as a spy by the British at New York 22 September, 1776. Mr. Sibley repeats the troublesome error contained in Joshua Coffin's History of Newbury that Nathaniel Clarke, husband of Elizabeth (Somerby), was mortally wounded in the expedition to Canada. It was his son. See Probate papers at Salem.

Prior to the incorporation of Newburyport, 1764, there were families of Clarks in Newbury who were *not* descended from Nathaniel, and in 1800 his descendants represented a minority of the Clarks in Newburyport. At the present time there are no Clarks or Clarkes of the race of Nathaniel in either Newbury or Newburyport. One family located in the latter place for more than a hundred years, and at one time largely represented, came from Amesbury, and is descended from Edward, one of the early settlers of Haverhill. Other Clarks came from the British dominions, perhaps attracted by the shipping. All who were sprung from Nathaniel of Newbury have been, as far as the writer can learn, people of good character.

Judith Greenleaf, who married firstly, Henry Somerby, and secondly, 2 March, 1652/3, Tristram Coffin, Jr., was the mother of Elizabeth Somerby, wife of Nathaniel Clarke, and consequently ancestress of all the descendants of Nathaniel, and the inscription on her gravestone in the westerly corner of the Old Town burying ground at Newbury ought to be of interest to her children's children through all generations. The stone, like many others of the period, was probably cut and carved in England or Wales, and lettered here. On this stone, as on that of her second husband, the

letters T and H are combined in a peculiar ancient form.
The inscription reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF M^{RS}. JUDETH
LATE VERTUOUS WIFE OF
DEACON TRISTRAM COFFIN ESQ^R
WHO HAVING LIV'D TO SEE 177
OF HER CHILDREN AND
CHILDRENS CHILDREN TO Y^e
3^d GENERATION DIED DECEMB^R
Y^e 15TH 1705. ÆTATIS 80

GRAVE SOBER FAITHFULL, FRUITHFULL VINE WAS SHE
A RARE EXAMPLE OF TRUE PIETY
WIDOW'D AWHILE STILL WAYTED WHISHT FOR REST
WITH HER DEAR HUSBAND IN HER SAVIORS BREST

Deacon Tristram Coffin of Newbury, who married
Judith Greenleaf, widow of Henry Somerby, although
not the ancestor of *all* of the descendants of Nathaniel
Clarke, is of many of them. His gravestone is next to
his wife's to the east. The inscription reads

(Cherub's head and wings.)

TO THE MEMORY OF
TRISTRAM COFFIN
ESQ^R WHO HAVEING
SERVED THE FIRST
CHURCH OF NEWBURY
IN Y^e OFFICE OF A DEACON^N
20 YEARS DIED FEB^R Y^e
4th 1704 ÆTATI^S suee72

ON EARTH HE PURCHASED A GOOD DEGREE
GREAT BOLDNESS IN Y^e FAITH & LIBERTY
AND NOW POSSESSES IMMORTALITY

SECOND GENERATION.

2

* Nathaniel* (*Nathaniel*¹) of Newbury, was born there 13 March, 1666, died October, 1690, and was probably buried at sea. He married 15 December, 1685, Elizabeth, born 16 October, 1665, daughter of Dr. Peter and Jane (Batt) Toppan, and sister of the Rev. Christopher Toppan, A. M. Dr. Peter Toppan was son of Abraham⁵ Toppan, selectman of Newbury in 1638, whose son Jacob built, in 1674, the house still standing in Toppan's Lane. Abraham,⁵ who married Susanna Taylor, was fourth in descent from Robert Toppan of Linton, near Pately Bridge, in the West Riding of York, where the family continue to the present day among the most respectable of that county.

Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Toppan of the Royalist army, killed at the battle of Marston Moor, 1644, was a first cousin of Abraham Toppan of Newbury, and son of his (Abraham's) uncle Edward, who was a counsellor of Gray's Inn. The family were armigers, that is, entitled to coat armor.

Mr. J. Henry Lea traced with accuracy the ancestry of Jane Batt five generations in England, counting her father Christopher Batt, who came to New England. The Batts were substantial citizens of Salisbury, England. Jane Batt was a great-granddaughter of

* Whenever a name appears as the head of a family with a number prefixed, the surname Clark or Clarke is to be understood in all cases. The number in small type to the right of the name is the number of the generation, and the name following in parenthesis is that of the father of the person preceding.

Henry Byley, also of Salisbury. See the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1897, '98, and a reprint.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Toppan) Clarke married secondly, James Wise of Newbury.

In 1686 the town granted to Nathaniel Clarke, Jr., one acre of marsh from Henry Somerby's grant.

In 1690 Nathaniel went in the disastrous expedition against the French in Canada, and was mortally wounded there on board the ship "Six Friends" * in October of the same year.

In consequence of the service of this young man, who lost his life, as did many others, during the long struggle between the English and the French for supremacy in North America, his descendant in the sixth generation, George Kuhn⁸ Clarke, was in 1897 admitted to the Society of Colonial Wars.

The following are from the *original* papers in the Probate office at Salem.

To the honoured Collonell Bartholomew Gedney, Judge of the Court of the Probat of Wills, for the County of Essex. The humble petition of Elizabeth Clarke widow of the towne of Newbury. Sheweth, That whereas her sonne Nathaniel Clarke being engaged in the voyage to Canaday & being there wounded & dyed left a will w^{ch} some persons got sight of, but cannot now be obtained. That you would be pleased to estate & set ove the house & land & meadow so that it mighte be assured to the heirs according to your just ditomination, & your petitioner shall pray.

ELIZABETH CLARK.

* Capt. Gregory Sugars, the commander, was father-in-law of Rev. Jonathan Townsend, A. M., who built in 1720 the house in Needham, now the home of George K.⁸ Clarke, and it is said that the money came from the estate of Capt. Sugars.

REV. JOHN HALE'S TESTIMONY.

These are to signify to all whome it may concerne y^t Nathaniel Clark Jn^e of Newbury in N England beeing in y^e late Canada Expedition wounded & aboard the Six ffriends I perceiving him like to dye did among other discourses aske him if he had made his will. He told me he had made a will befor he came forth but was not well satisfyed in it & desired to make another iff any one could be found to write it. The respect I had to his relatives himselfe & his present case moved me to write his Will and Testament w^{ch} was signed and sealed by himselfe in presence of y^e two Surgeons and one [*erased*]. Of the contents I remember this that he gave his whole estate to his wife to use so long as she remained his widdow & y^t if shee marryed again shee should have her thirds or right of dowry in the estate or else three score pounds which shee pleased & y^e rest of his estate to be putt into y^e hands of his executors to bring up his childe, or children with (for he signified y^t for ought he knew he left his wife with childe & if so that childe should have a portion if safely com of her) And if his executors should have y^e care of bringing up his childe or children wth y^e said estate and when He or they should be of age y^e remaining estate to be given wholly to the surviving childe if one, or if two, y^e eldest to have a double portion with other circumstances needless to be named seeing there is but one childe, And if I mistake not was added y^t if no childe lived to age of maturity then y^e remaining estate to go to his childes heirs and he constituted his father Nath Clark & Henry Summersby of Newbury his Kinsman (as he said) to be his executors Affter his will was finished & left with me he dyed that day presently as I understood it. This Testament I brought with me to Ne Eng'l & sent word to his relations at Newbury & shortly after Mr. Peter Toppan & his wife came to my house and desired to receive y^e will w^{ch} I delivered to them & putt it into his hand (to y^e best of my remembrance) but am sure y^t between them they had it from me & I deliv-

ered it that it might be confirmed and published according to y^e desire of y^e Testator.

Newbury 15 Sept^r 1691 by Mr. John Hale. The Rev^d Mr John Hale made oath that above written is truth. Taken Sept. 15 1691 at Newbury before me.

N. SALTONSTALL Assist.

The Deposition of Henry Somarsby aged 32 years or there A bought. testyfieth & saith within a short time after the fleat Came from Cannade Docktor peter Toppan Com to me & tould me y^t his son Clarke was Ded & had made a Will or sumething Like one of which he had made me one of his Executors & Desired me to Com to his house & see the will which I Did and seed it Decon Coffen being there present s^d Toppan asked me if I would Except of Executorship I Tould him I Could not tell it wase a suden thing I would consider of it. after this within a Day or two I went thither again and whether I saw the will Againe or not I am not certing. But I went the third time very short after this and then Desired to see the will Docktor Toppan tould me he could not at present tell where it wase but he said he did hoop he should find it his wife Mrs Jeane Toppan Tould me shee was not willing I should see it Except I would Declare whether I would Except or not I Left the will in their Hands and never saw it since But Desired of them severall times Either to let me hand it or Deliver it into Court. Mr Henry Sumerby made oath to y^e truth of y^e above written, Before y^e Honor^d Barth^o Gedney Esq^r Sept. 20, 1694.

STEPH SEWALL Cle.

Peter Toppan and wife were summoned before Bartholomew Gedney at 11 o'clock, 28 September, 1694.

The widow, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix 24 July, 1693, and gave a bond for £500 with Peter Toppan and Francis Ellis as sureties. The appraisers of the estate were Tristram Coffin and Henry Lunt.

INVENTORY OF NATHANIEL^s CLARKE.

The original inventory has been torn and a part is missing.
The portion to the right of the dotted lines was copied from
the Probate Records.

An Inventory of the Estate of Nathaniel Clarke Junr
Leat of Newberry who Died Sometime in October last
taken this 30th of March 1691

		£	s	d
Imprimis the Dweling Hous shoop & barne & land adjoyning		140	00	00
viz all the Home steed with ye orchard				
To 5 acres of Salt Marsh		028	00	00
To 6 acres of reat Land		012	00	00
To bookes & sum wearing Apperell		002	10	00
To : 3 : steers & two Cowes & 3 yong cattel		022	15	00
To one Horce & yong mere		006	00	00
To Sheep & Lams & Swine		006	00	00
To two fether Beeds & four bouldsters		012	00	00
To five Coverlids & one Ruge		008	00	00
To five Blanckets & thre pillowes		004	00	00
To one peare Curtains & ualean & beedsted & Cord		002	10	00
To Eight peare of sheets fouer bou	lster Cases			
& six pillow Casess three Duson of	napk ^{ns}	009	00	00
To pouter £2 10s to one per stilyards & 3	brass Skillets	004	00	00
To A coper & two Iron pots		004	00	00
To Earthen wear & other Small th	<u>ags</u>	000	04	00
To : 2 : tramells fire pan toungs & po	t hooks	001	00	00
To warming pan frying pan & a sp	ite Smothing	002	00	00
Iron & andirons				
To hogshed barells tubs & trays		000	15	00
To Chaires tables & stools & whel	e	002	00	00
To one Cubured		003	00	00
To woll and A sine of woling & linin	yarn	000	32	00
To an ax and hoe and working ge	ar	000	12	00
To table Cloths Cubard Cloths & towels		001	00	00
To Leather 50s & corne 20s outs 5s		003	15	00
To glasses & Earthen judges		000	10	00
To a carbine & a pistol and Houlsters bridel & Sadle		002	06	00
To one trunke & horce harness		000	20	00
To pleate 20 ^{ms} ?		000	20	00
Owing to the Estate Abought		010	00	00
more owing to the estate £14		014	00	00
the Estate oweth Abought 122 : 19 : 6				
		£305	09	00

July 24 th 1693 Before ye Hon	:	ored Batho Gedney Esqr
Elizabeth Clarke Adm ^{es} x	:	made oath to ye truth
of ye above Inventory &	:	if more Come to her
Knowledge She will add ye Same	:	attest Stephen Sewall Register

The notes in reference to the abbreviations of pounds and shillings, and the arrangement of the lines in the inventory of Nathaniel Clarke, Senr., apply to this, and as far as the lines are concerned, to all the wills and other documents.

The following is from the Probate records : —

Essex ss. July the 24 1693 By the Hon^{ble} Batho Gedney Esqr Judge of Probate of wills & granting Letters of adm^{on} Register present also. Administracin of all & Singuler the goods Chattels Rights and Creditts of Nathaniel Clarke Jun^r late of Newberry dec^d was Granted unto Elizabeth Clarke relict Widowe of Said Nathaniel She having Given bond with Suretys for her administracon according to law.

Nathaniel's children, both born in Newbury, were

- i. Elizabeth^s b. 27 July, 1686, d. before Oct. 1690.
3. ii. Nathaniel^s b. 29 July, 1689, probably d. 3 May, 1753.

THIRD GENERATION.

3

Nathaniel^s (*Nathaniel^s*) of Newbury, cordwainer, was born there 29 July, 1689, and was probably the "Mr. Clark" who died there 3 May, 1753.

On 18 September, 1722, Thomas Hale, Esq., was appointed "to answ^r to Samuel Dole Nathaniel Clark & others relating to a High way in Newbury near crane pond." Nathaniel was a surveyor of highways

in 1736, '37, '39, '42, '48-50, hogreave 1738, '39, sealer of leather 1740.

(Town records.)

The following abstracts of deeds are from the Registry at Salem, and in all of them he is described as of Newbury, and his occupation that of a cordwainer. Clark is spelled without a final *e* in these deeds unless the contrary is indicated.

On 31 May, 1710, John Rolfe of Newbury, shipwright, sold to Nathaniel Clark of Newbury, cordwainer, for £110 "y^e mansion or dwelling house" and one and one-half acres of land "in a field there comonly known by y^e Name of y^e littlefield" in Newbury. Bounded on land "formerly belonging to Nath^l Clark Jun^r" and on land of Richard Lowell. A right of way was reserved as follows "& at y^e end of Said house So bought to Come within two foot of Said house from Ezra Cottels dwelling house to y^e s^d house now Sold by me" Wife Martha appeared and released dower. James Wise was a witness to this deed.

(Lib. XXII, fol. 158.)

This property was at or near the northeast corner of what is now High and Lime Streets in Newburyport. See map on page 119 of Currier's "Ould Newbury." Mr. John J. Currier thinks that the place shown on the map is the one where Nathaniel Clarke, who died in October, 1690, had lived, and not the Rolfe place.

On 1 August, 1710, Nathaniel^s sold "one ffull & just eight part of a ffreehold Lott of Land" in Newbury, near the Merrimac River, to Joseph Brown for £10. There were twenty acres.

(Lib. XXVIII, fol. 198.)

On 14 August, 1710, he and his wife sold to John Greenleaf for £17 all rights which he "Shoomaker and Sarah Clark my wife daughter of Mr. Samuel Greenleafe late of Newbury" had in "one Sixth part of his dwelling house & land by M^r Mayos" also in certain outlying lands.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 110.)

On 17 January, 1710/11, he sold for £60 "paid well & truly by my Loving uncles Thomas Clark & Henry Clark both of Newbury" all his rights in "thee Estate Real & Personall of my Honourd Grandfather Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury," and also his rights in a "tract of land lying in y^e upper woods in y^e Township of Newbury being a Rate Lott in y^e Eight Division" "Said lot was formerly laid out to my honored Grandfather Nathaniel Clark deced as aforesaid & to my honored father Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury deced" "Except my right in comonage" There were forty-five acres.

(Lib. XXV, fol. 95.)

On 26 February, 1710/11, he sold to James Wise for £40 "all that right Title Interest and benifit that Ever did may or Shall at any time hereafter acruce unto me the Said Nathaniel Clark Except what I now have in possession by virtue of the last will and Testament of Daniel Somersby Late of Newbury" Josiah Clark was a witness.

(Lib. XXIII, fol. 52.)

On 23 March, 1711, he sold to Daniel Thurston for £2, 5s. about one acre of salt marsh "in a place Commonly Called Newbury Neck on y^e South Side of y^e river parker."

On 23 April, 1714, he sold to Samuel Toppan for £21 three or four acres of salt marsh "which s^d lott

Joineth on little pine Island " " So running to y^e Island by y^e lott of Thomas Clark."

(Lib. XXVII, fol. 251.)

On 28 September, 1715, he sold to James Brickett for £14 two and one-half acres of marsh "by Plumb Iland Beach."

(Lib. XXIX, fol. 211.)

On 4 February, 1715/16, Nathaniel Clark of Newbury sold for £11 paid "by my Uncle Thomas Clark & Henry Clark" both of Newbury, "All y^e rights or priviledges in all or any of y^e lands in y^e Township of Newbury afores^d which did or in any wise might Could or Should have belonged to me y^e above named Nathaniel Clark as I am y^e Eldest Son & Heir of my honoured father Nathaniel Clark deceased or y^e did Could or Should in any wise have belonged to my s^d ffather in by from or under my honoured Grandfather M^r Nathaniel Clark of Newbury deceased as he was a ffreeholder & as he was one who pay^d rates in s^d Newbury by Vertue whereof he had a right in Comon or Undivided land in Newbury afores^d."

"Together with all y^e land & lotts of land which are or Shall be layd out to y^e aboves^d rights of my s^d Grandfather or my s^d ffathers rights in y^e Township of Newbury" Reference is made to the former deed to his uncles 17 January, 1710/11, and this one is intended to include everything not previously conveyed.

(Lib. XXXI, fol. 55.)

The following "Land Bank Mortgage" is copied in part as a curiosity. The original contains an extraordinary number of words.

On 13 February, 1716/17, Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, cordwainer, mortgaged to the commissioners "appointed by Vertue of an Act of y^e Great Generall Court of y^e s^d province Entitled An Act for y^e making and Emitting y^e Sums of one hundred thousand poundes in Bills of Creditt on this province" for £80, "All that his Messuage land and Tenem^t being part of his homestead Scituated Lying and being in Newbury Afores^d" "in his own possession being containing Six Acres and one half acre of Land. Bounded Northerly by y^e land of Henry Lunt Easterly by y^e Land of Moses Coocker Southerly by y^e Land of y^e s^d Nathaniel Clarke and Westerly by y^e highway or however otherwise y^e Same is now Butted and bounded or reputed to be bounded Together with all and Singular Houses Out-houses Buildings Barns Stables Yards Gardens Edifices ffences Ways Waters Easements, Comons Comonages Comon of pasture priviledges and appurtenances whatsoever to y^e S^d Messuage land and Tenem^t belonging or in any wise appertaining or reputed taken or known as part part all or member thereof or any part thereof" Wife Sarah signed. John Clark and James Wise witnesses. Mortgage discharged paid 16 October, 1723.

(Lib. XXXIV, fol. 55.)

On 11 March, 1716/17, a deed was given to Nathaniel Clark of all the rights that "I James Wise" "& Elizabeth Clark, alias Elizabeth Wise my now wife" "had in & to y^e Real Estate Dwelling house and Barn & Shop together with all y^e fruit trees fences & other privileges thereunto belonging or at any time or times might accrue there unto of y^e Estate of Nathaniel Clark late of Newberry deceased" "y^e former Husband

of y^e s^d Elizabeth and ffather of s^d Nathaniel Clark”
Consideration £30. Thomas and Henry Clark witnesses.

(Lib. CXXXII, fol. 22.)

On 14 July, 1718, he sold for £80 in Province Bills, and forty acres of woodland and swamp, to Christopher Toppan of Newbury land “Containing by Estimation Seven Acres & half be it More or Less butted & bounded Northerly on y^e Land of y^e Heirs of Henry Lunt Dece^d Southerly partly on y^e Land now in y^e possession of Stephen Akerman & partly on a Lane or way Runing Down to Merrimack River. Westerly on y^e Main Street or highway Easterly partly on y^e Land of Henry Jaques & partly on y^e Land of Moses Cooker” “with y^e dwelling house in which I now Live Standing on s^d Land & y^e Barn & fences withal y^e Appurtenances” &c. Also six acres of salt marsh. Wife did not sign.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 89.)

On 14 March, 1718/19, he sold five acres of upland in Newbury bounded “by y^e land of y^e aboues^d Nathaniel Clark Southeasterly” to James Smith for £25. Wife Sarah signed.

(Lib. XXXVI, fol. 117.)

On 19 January, 1720/21, he sold to James Wise of Newbury for £200 “all that Mansion Dwelling House Together with y^e Land adjoining that I Bought of John Rolf of Newbury afores^d by one Certaine Deed Executed according to Law y^e first* Day of May Seventeen Hundred and Ten Except what was sold

* The recital in this deed appears to be incorrect, as the original deed gives the date as 31 May, 1710, as mentioned on the preceding page.

to M^r Christopher Toppan." The wife did not release dower.

(Lib. LIII, fol. 196.)

On 3 March, 1726/27, David Woodman, cooper, and Nathaniel Clark, cordwainer, sold Stephen Chase certain land for £45. Woodman's wife signed her release, but Clark's did not.

On 6 January, 1727/28, he sold to David Woodman for £15 six acres "in Crane meadow in Township of Bradford."

On 13 February, 1729/30, Christopher Toppan "Clerk" and Nathaniel Clark, both of Newbury, sold for £30 "Currant passable money" paid by "John Greenleaf y^e 3^d of Newbury aforesaid Blacksmith alias Tanner" six acres "By Land of Doct^r Matthew Adams Northwesterly & Southeasterly by our own land North-easterly and by a Highway Southwesterly" No release of dower.

(Lib. LXXXV, fol. 48.)

On 15 October, 1737, Nathaniel sold to Benjamin Pearson of Newbury for £6 one half acre of Land "being the former highway laying between Said Pearsons land & Bradford line on which said Pearsons land was bounded" "together with priviledge of passing & re-passing over my land Carting & driving from his land to the highway on the Easterly side of my Dwelling House." No wife released dower.

(Lib. CXLII, fol. 54.)

On 1 July, 1749, he sold four acres in Bradford on Beaver brook for £60. No wife signed.

Seven townships were given by the General Court "to officers and soldiers who were in the Narragansett war, or to their lawful representatives." Narragansett

No. 1 is now Buxton, Me., and a committee laid out the first division, twenty-three lots, 17 November, 1735. In "a Raing of lots by letter A," Nathaniel drew on right of his great uncle "Daniel Sumersby" (elsewhere described as "heir by will" of Daniel Somerby) lot No. 3, and in "a Raing of lots by letter C," he drew on the right of Jonathan Clarke lot No. 21. There was a Jonathan Clarke in Newbury in early times, and he may have been a brother of the first Nathaniel, and the one on whose right this Nathaniel drew No. 21. It does not appear what became of these lots, and it seems certain that none of Nathaniel's immediate descendants settled on them.

It may cause surprise that sometimes the final *e* appears in the name of Clark, and sometimes it does not. This is not an inconsistency of the compiler, but of his ancestors. It has occurred in different signatures of the same person.

Nathaniel died intestate and insolvent, and his son Ebenezer was appointed administrator 5 August, 1754.

There are doubtless old gravestones in existence that would supply missing data for this genealogy, and five burying grounds were visited, including the one at Sawyer's Hill in West Newbury, in the hope of finding the gravestone of Nathaniel,¹ or that of some member of his family, but without result.

He married in Newbury, 7 March, 1709, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating (intention 22 February, 1709), Sarah, born in Newbury, 3 November, 1692, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Kent) Greenleaf, and great-granddaughter of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf and of Tristram Coffin, first magistrate of Nantucket. Sarah Kent was daughter of John and

Sarah (Woodman) Kent, and granddaughter of Lieut. Edward Woodman, member of the first board of selectmen of Newbury, and for four years deputy to the General Court.

Nathaniel Clarke's children were

4. i. Samuel⁴ b. 23 Apr. 1710, d. in Stratham, N. H., presumably 15 Nov. 1757.
- ii. Elizabeth⁴ b. 15 Oct. 1711, bapt. in Newbury, 20 Oct. by the Rev. Christopher Toppan.
- iii. John.⁴ Perhaps the John Clark bapt. by Rev. C. Toppan, 8 Feb. 1712/13. See Part II.
- iv. Sarah⁴ d. 6 May, 1758, m. in Newbury, 21 Dec. 1731 (int. 6 Nov.), Benjamin Dole of "Crane Neck," now West Newbury, b. 2 July, 1702, d. in Newbury, 4 Jan. 1776, son of William and Mary (Brocklebank) Dole, and had, born in Newbury : 1. *Amos⁵ Dole* b. 30 Jan. 1732/3, d. 28 Mar. 1816. 2. *Sarah⁵ Dole* b. 16 June, 1734, d. 28 Sept. 1736. 3. *Patience⁵ Dole* b. 8 Sept. 1736, d. 12 June, 1782. 4. *Oliver⁵ Dole* b. 8 Oct. 1738, d. 24 Sept. 1770. 5. *Micah⁵ Dole* b. 20 Feb. 1740, d. 22 Dec. 1747. 6. *Jane⁵ Dole* b. 1 Aug. 1742, d. 3 Feb. 1823. 7. *Elizabeth⁵ Dole* b. 2 Mar. 1743/4, d. 12 Apr. 1826, m. 1774 or 1775 Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood, N. H. 8. *Susanna⁵ Dole* b. 6 Mar. 1746, d. 26 Nov. 1804. 9. *Judith⁵ Dole* b. 2 Sept. 1747, d. 17 Aug. 1837. 10. *Infant⁵* d. soon. 11. *Moses⁵ Dole* b. 13 Apr. 1750, d. 18 Feb. 1816. 12. *Eunice⁵ Dole* b. 17 Oct. 1751, d. 2 (17) Nov. 1796. 13. *Infant⁵* d. soon. 14. *Sarah⁵ Dole* b. 8 June, 1754, d. 9 (29) June, 1754. 15. *David⁵ Dole* b. 16 Mar. 1756, d. 15 Oct. 1839. 16. *Hannah⁵ Dole* d. young. 17. *Samuel⁵ Dole* d. young. Of this large family *Elizabeth⁵* was the only one that married.

Sarah⁴ (Clark) Dole died in her 43d year, and her gravestone may be seen in the old burying-ground on Crane Neck Hill, West Newbury, where are also stones in memory of her husband, son Micah, who was "The first Person Buried | In this Buring Place." ; also son Amos, who was a member of the church sixty years, daughter Judith, who was a member of the church seventy-one years, son David (the only marble slab in the yard), daughters Jane, Patience and Susanna, sons Oliver and Moses, and daughter Eunice (2 November, 1796). In this yard rest also the remains of Miss Sarah Smith, died 27 February, 1845, aged 85, who was probably the lady from whom Honorable William C. Clarke got genealogical information in 1842. James Smith, died 10 March, 1853, aged 91, was presumably the brother of Sarah, referred to in the note below.

- v. Thomasine⁴ bapt. in Byfield Parish, 4 Jan. 1720/1, by Rev. Moses Hale.
- vi. Ebenezer⁴ bapt. 11 Nov. 1722, by Rev. Moses Hale.* See Part II.
- vii. Stephen⁴ b. 9 June, 1723, bapt. 14 July, 1723, by Rev. Moses Hale, said to have d. Dec. 1804. According to the Newburyport town records Stephen Clark d. 20 Dec. 1803. See Part II.

* About 1842 Robert⁶ Clark of Newburyport told Honorable William Cogswell⁶ Clarke of Manchester, N. H., that his grandfather had these brothers, Daniel of Brentwood, N. H., John of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer of West Newbury and Nathaniel of Haverhill, and a sister Sarah who married Benjamin Dole.

He also said that there was a Samuel or Moses at Stratham, N. H., who was a deacon, and whom he supposed to have been son of his great-uncle John. These facts were corroborated by Sarah Smith, aged 82, and by her brother. Mr. Clarke took notes of their statements, and these notes have been seen by the writer.

- viii. Daniel⁴ b. 15 Sept. 1726 (Brentwood town records), bapt. 18 Sept. 1726, by Rev. Moses Hale. See Part II.
- ix. Nathaniel⁴ bapt. 24 Mar. 1727/8, by Rev. Moses Hale, d. in Haverhill 7 (5 on gravestone) Nov. 1805. See Part III.
- x. Eliza⁴ bapt. 23 May, 1731, by Rev. Moses Hale.

The births of Samuel, Elizabeth and Stephen are recorded at Newbury. Rev. Christopher Toppan baptized a child named Sarah Clark on 15 June (26 Jan. ?), 1715, and also another Sarah on 17 June, 1716, and one named Stephen Clark 16 July, 1723.

Sarah Greenleaf, wife of Nathaniel Clark, was the only daughter of Samuel¹ Greenleaf, who died when his children were young. Her brothers were *Daniel*, *John*, *Stephen* and *Samuel*, and this fact may account for the names of some of her children. The Greenleafs were a prominent family, and many of them held civil and military offices.

FOURTH GENERATION.

4

Samuel⁴ (*Nathaniel*⁵) of Hampton and Stratham, N. H., died in Stratham, 15 November, 1757: although conclusive evidence is lacking, there seems to be no reasonable doubt of his identity with the child born in Newbury, 23 April, 1710. We have the following important facts bearing upon this question. He was of the right age, and was married in Salisbury, the next town to Newbury, and his eldest child was born there. There seems to have been no other Samuel Clark in Salisbury or Newbury at the time of his marriage. He

was a fuller, a family trade, and John⁴ Clark, the son of Nathaniel,³ went to Stratham, and apparently worked in the same mill with him. This Samuel was not sprung from any of the families of Clarks whose pedigree has been traced, and the more numerous family of the name at Stratham are of a different race. Some of Samuel's descendants claim that they are by tradition sprung from ancestors who lived in Newbury, and aged members of other branches of the family have said that some of the Clarks at Stratham were of their race. Lastly we have the statement of Robert Clark of Newburyport.

On 15 September, 1737, "Samuel Clark of Hampton, Clothier" sold to Joseph Pike, his partner, land "in y^e West Division of Hampton" also a "part of fuling mill" &c. Samuel married in Salisbury, 11 January, 1736/7, Mercy [Mary], born 4 November, 1713, died in Stratham, 24 April, 1745, daughter of Moses and Mary Merrill of Salisbury, Mass. Rev. Caleb Cushing officiated at the marriage. Samuel married secondly, ——. By his first wife he had four children (see will of Moses Merrill), and two or more by the second wife.

The children were

5. i. Moses⁵ b. 24 Oct. 1737, d. 1819.
- ii. Greenleaf⁵?
- iii. Sarah⁵ b. —, d. in Durham, N. H., 1822? m. Capt. Benjamin Smith of Durham, b. 22 Mar. 1709, d. 12 Oct. 1791, who was a member of the Committee of Safety, selectman, &c. He was much the elder, and had been twice married before. They had *Benjamin⁶ Smith* b. 2 May, 1769, d. 1826, m. Nancy Smith.
- iv. (Elizabeth⁵ b. 21 Dec. 1743)? apparently identical with the Elizabeth Clark who m. David

Chapman of Newmarket, b. 7 Dec. 1752, d. 1816, son of Samuel Chapman. [The said David Chapman m. in Stratham, Elizabeth b. 21 Dec. 1743, dau. of Samuel and *Mary* (—) Clark.] The children of David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman: 1. *Elizabeth⁶ Chapman* b. 28 Oct. 1774, m. Timothy Murray and had ten children. 2. *David⁶ Chapman* b. 2 May, 1776, d. Nov. 1818, m. 22 Feb. 1798, Mary Lord of Newmarket, and had nine children. 3. *Edmund⁶ Chapman* b. 15 July, 1778, d. 9 Nov. 1821, m. 18 Aug. 1804, Susanna Lord, sister of his brother's wife, and had eight children. 4. *James⁶ Chapman* of Newmarket, b. 18 Oct. 1780, d. 1854, m. Mary Young and had ten children. 5. *Nancy⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. William Stilson and had ten children. 6. *Sally⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. Andrew Doe and had four children. 7. *Daniel⁶ Chapman* b. —, d. 15 Apr. 1815, aged 32, m. Nancy Smith and had four children. 8. *Susan⁶ Chapman* b. —, m. Warren Smith and had four children. David and Elizabeth (Clark) Chapman had eight children all born in Newmarket, and between 4 Oct. 1796 and 10 Apr. 1815, they had fifty grandchildren born within three-quarters of a mile of their home. Elizabeth Clark was probably identical with "Elizabeth, granddaughter of Nath¹ Clark," who was baptized in Byfield Parish by Rev. Moses Parsons, 6 October, 1745.

- v. Hannah⁵ b. 18 Dec. 1747, d. 16 Feb. 1839 (1838), m. 24 (28) Nov. 1768, Joshua Avery b. in Stratham, 13 Oct. 1740, d. 24 Nov. 1829, son of John and Bridget (Higgins) Avery. Children: 1. *Daniel⁶ Avery* b. 19 Sept. 1769, d. 19 Feb. 1826, m. Olive Piper and had nine

- children. He m. secondly, Betsey Piper and had two children. He was a militia officer. Removed from Stratham to Meredith Bridge, now Laconia, and was a prominent man in the latter place. For an account of Joshua Avery and his sons see the Avery Genealogy, pp. 575, 595-600. 2. *Anna⁶ Avery* b. 3 Mar. 1771, d. 20 Feb. 1861, m. 7 Mar. 1792, Eben Robinson and had eight children. 3. *Hannah⁶ Avery* b. 15 Feb. 1773, d. 10 Aug. 1818, m. Walter Weeks. 4. *Joshua⁶ Avery* b. 24 June, 1775, d. 28 Feb. 1805, m. Jane Piper and had two children. He was ensign of the 9th company of the 1st regiment of militia while he lived in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough and died there. 5. *Mary⁶ Avery* b. 22 Sept. 1777, d. 25 Mar. 1868, m. Thomas Wiggin. 6. *John⁶ Avery* b. 14 Oct. 1780, d. 24 July, 1830, m. Martha Hoyt and had five children. Was a major in the militia; lived in Greenland. 7. *Samuel⁶ Avery* b. 9 May, 1785, d. 5 Oct. 1858, m. 13 Jan. 1814, Mary Moody Clark (his fourth cousin) and had three children. Samuel Avery was a lieutenant in an artillery company while in Stratham. Removed to Wolfborough, and was a prominent town official, business man, and friend of education. Honorable Henry Wilson, Vice-President of the United States, was largely indebted to Mr. Avery for his education. For an account of the Averys, including a sketch of the life of Mrs. Mary Moody (Clark) Avery, who was a superior woman, see the larger family history, 1902, pp. 346, 347, 431, 432; also the History of Carroll County, N. H., 1892.
- vi. Daughter,^s who m. — Whicher; lived in Stratham or North Hampton; removed to Vermont.

Miss Mary⁷ Norris wrote that her grandfather Moses⁵ Clark had a brother who once lived in Newburyport, and who had two daughters. (Letter of 8 October, 1883.)

There was a Greenleaf Clark in Newburyport in 1757, and he may have been of this family. (See p. 56.)

FIFTH GENERATION.

5

Moses⁵ (*Samuel⁴*) of Stratham, N. H., was born in Salisbury, Mass., 24 October, 1737, baptized in Salisbury, 30 October, 1737, by Rev. Caleb Cushing, A. M., and died in Stratham, 1819.

He was a clothier in Stratham, probably working in the same mill with his uncle John.

His home was in the east part of the town near a mill pond on "The New Road," and three and one-quarter miles distant from "the great meeting house." (Plan of Stratham made by Phineas Merrill 17 July, 1793.)

On 19 July, 1770, Moses was moderator of the newly-organized Baptist Church, of which he was a deacon; and was probably the Moses Clark, selectman of Stratham, who refused to sign the Association Test in 1776. John Clark also refused.

The will of Moses Clark was dated 9 December, 1818, and mentioned wife Mehitable, daughter Mehitable, son Levi, Caroline "Sweasy," the daughter and only heir of his son Daniel Clark deceased. He remembered the children of his son Moses Clark, but did not name them. Also daughters Elizabeth Doe, Eleanor Piper, Mercy Norris and Abigail Piper. He left to

his son Benjamin Clark the "income of all his estate to support him during his life." Named a grandson John Clark. The executor was Levi Barker, who was appointed administrator of the estate of Mehitable Clark 11 September, 1833.

Moses married 24 November, 1763, Mehitable, born in Stratham, 1741, died there 1833, daughter of Thomas and Eleanor French. Their children, all born in Stratham, were

- i. Elizabeth⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1765, d. in Parsonsfield, Me., 12 Sept. 1846, m. — Hill of Danville, Vt., and had 1. *Elizabeth⁷ Hill* b. 1 Apr. 1794, m. Shadrach Fifield of Stratham, and had six children. Mrs. Hill m. secondly, Eliphalet Doe of Parsonsfield, Me., b. there 10 Mar. 1767, d. 9 Jan. 1837, son of Gideon and Abigail (Conner) Doe. The following record of the descendants of Eliphalet and Elizabeth (Clark) Doe was sent to the late Rev. Josiah B. Clark, 1891, by Jane Y.⁸ Wedgwood, who then lived in Parsonsfield and owned her grandmother Doe's Bible, which contained the records of the family.
1. *Nancy⁷ Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1797, d. 20 Feb. 1835, m. John Bailey and had i. Jane Y.⁸ Bailey b. 10 Dec. 1823, m. Joseph Wedgwood of Parsonsfield, who d. —. Children: 1. *Annie⁹ Wedgwood* b. 26 Mar. 1847, m. Harrison P. Bradstreet, now resides in Boston, but has no children. 2. *John B.⁹ Wedgwood* b. 14 June, 1851, m. Abbie Goodwin, resided in Saco, Me., and has Joseph H.¹⁰ Wedgwood and Lizzie E.¹⁰ Wedgwood. 3. *Charles⁹ Wedgwood* d. young. 4. *Anson B.⁹ Wedgwood* b. 26 Apr. 1858, m. Lizzie Coffin, lives in Somerville, Mass., and has John Ralph¹⁰ Wedgwood and Harriet S.¹⁰ Wedgwood. 5. *Willie⁹ [William] Wedgwood* b. 20 June, 1860, m. Nellie Eberhard, lives in Worcester, Mass., and

- has Merle¹⁰ Wedgwood and Franklin J.¹⁰ Wedgwood. 6. *Franklin J.⁹ Wedgwood* b. 23 Oct. 1867, d. Oct. 1890, unmarried. ii. Meribah⁸ Bailey b. 28 Aug. 1825, m. Dr. W. H. Sanders, lives in Chicago, and had 1. *Edward⁹ Sanders* d. aged 3 years. 2. *Herbert⁹ Sanders* b. Feb. 1860, m. — and has a daughter. iii. Nancy⁸ Bailey b. 25 July, 1827, d. in Parsonsfield, unmarried. iv. John⁸ Bailey b. 21 June, 1830, m. Sarah J. Gould, lives in Topsfield, Mass. and had 1. *Augusta⁹ Bailey* d. aged 10 years. 2. *Merrel⁹ Bailey* m. Maud Bailey, now lives in Topsfield. No children. v. Edwin⁸ Bailey b. Mar. 1832, d. 1834. vi. Caroline⁸ Bailey b. 30 Sept. 1834, m. Moses Hooper of Oshkosh, Wis., and had 1. *Albert⁹ Hooper*. 2. *Bernice⁹ Hooper* m. and has one child. 3. *Mary⁹ Hooper*. 4. *Edward⁹ Hooper*. 5. *Orin⁹ Hooper*. The Hoopers live in Oshkosh. Either Moses Hooper or his wife died in 1875.
2. *Ebeneser H.⁷ Doe* b. 25 Nov. 1799, d. 10 Dec. 1860, m. Orinda Dam and had i. Elizabeth⁸ Doe d. young. ii. Mark⁸ Doe of Milton, N. H. iii. Abigail⁸ Doe m. —, lives in South Berwick, Me., and has two sons. iv. Meribah⁸ Doe d. young. v. Joseph⁸ Doe of South Berwick, m. — and has one daughter who is married. vi. John⁸ Doe d. young. vii. Charles⁸ Doe d. young. viii. Annie⁸ Doe, lives in Newmarket, N. H.
3. *Ira⁷ Doe* b. 27 Oct. 1801, d. 31 Mar. 1825, m. Nancy Moore; lived in Effingham, N. H. No children.
4. *Moses Clark Doe* b. 3 Sept. 1803, d. 8 Oct. 1871, m. Lucy Bailey and had i. Ira⁸ Doe m. Mary Hayes, lives in Rochester, N. H., and has *Minnie⁹ Doe*, who m. — and has one child. ii. Lucy Jane⁸ Doe d. young. iii. George⁸ Doe of Fitchburg, Mass., m. — and has two daughters, one of whom m. — Boyden, lives in Cornish, Me. iv. Edward⁸ Doe m. — and lives in Michigan. v. Melvina⁸ Doe m. — Babb, lived in Strafford, N. H. No children. vi. Lucy Jane⁸ Doe, lives in

Chicago, unmarried. Moses Clark⁷ Doe lived and died in Rochester, N. H.

5. *Salome*⁷ Doe b. 9 Feb. 1806, d. 30 Nov. 1883, m. 1835 John Bailey, as his second wife, and had i. Edwin⁸ Bailey b. 5 May, 1836, m. Mary Ellen Blackie, lives in Haverhill, Mass., but has no children. ii. Franklin⁸ Bailey b. 8 July, 1838, m. in Peoria, Ill., and has *Frank*⁹ Bailey and *Lucy*⁹ Bailey. iii. Lucy⁸ Bailey b. 1 Aug. 1840, m. Charles Otis, lives in Chicago, and has *Harry*⁹ Otis. iv. Henry⁸ Bailey b. Oct. 1842, m. in Oshkosh, Wis., and has a daughter. v. Ellen⁸ Bailey d. young. vi. Merrel⁸ Bailey d. young.

6. *Meribah*⁷ Doe b. 28 Sept. 1807, d. 21 Oct. 1825.

(Letters of James Wheelock Clark 29 August and 9 September, 1901.)

- ii. Daniel⁶ b. 21 Jan. 1767, d. before 1819. He m. Phebe Barker of Stratham. She d. —, and he m. secondly, Nancy (Simpson) Wiggin, widow of Caleb Wiggin. Daniel had one child, 1. *Caroline*,⁷ who m. in Exeter, 15 Oct. 1818, Benjamin Swasey of Exeter, and had children.
6. iii. Levi⁶ b. 11 Mar. 1769, d. 3 Oct. 1827.
- iv. Eleanor⁶ b. 16 Aug. 1771, d. 23 July, 1856, m. John Light Piper of Stratham, and lived in Wolfborough, N. H. Children: 1. *George*⁷ Piper b. 23 Jan. 1797, d. 22 Sept. 1881, m. 11 July, 1822, Sally Fisher Smith of Dover, N. H., and had six children, viz.: i. Sarah Bell⁸ Piper b. 9 May, 1823. ii. Ellen Clark⁸ Piper b. 13 Apr. 1825, d. 12 Dec. 1857. iii. Mary Smith⁸ Piper b. 30 Oct. 1827, d. 23 Sept. 1830. iv. Mary Smith⁸ Piper b. 9 Aug. 1838. v. George Fisher⁸ Piper b. 3 May, 1841. vi. Caroline Long⁸ Piper b. 19 Oct. 1844, d. 25 Nov. 1850. 2. *Moses Clark*⁷ Piper b. 23 July, 1798, d. —, m. 1820, Eunice Baker and had seven children, viz.: i. John Light⁸ Piper b.

3 Mar. 1821, d. 30 Apr. 1822. ii. William Appleton^s Piper b. 19 Jan. 1824, d. 14 Oct. 1849. iii. Charles Baker^s Piper b. 24 Sept. 1826, d. 2 Sept. 1846. iv. Louisa Maria^s Piper b. 10 Jan. 1830, m. 24 Sept. 1855, Warren R. Field of Dorchester, Mass., and had *Laura Ann^o Field* b. 8 Dec. 1856, d. 27 Jan. 1858. v. Jonas Wilder^s Piper b. 11 Mar. 1832, m. in Wolfborough, 21 Oct. 1861, Martha Ann Getchell of Alton, N. H., and had, born in Wolfborough, 1. *Norah Appleton^o Piper* b. 30 June, 1863, d. 24 Aug. 1864. 2. *Edna Ann^o Piper* b. 9 June, 1865. 3. *Charles William^o Piper* b. 14 Nov. 1868, d. 2 Feb. 1873. 4. *Nellie Baker^o Piper* b. 3 Mar. 1873. 5. *John Addison^o Piper* b. 19 Jan. 1875, d. 16 Apr. 1876. 6. *Wilder^o Piper* b. 19 May, 1878, d. 3 Jan. 1879. 7. *Ivan Jonas^o Piper* b. 16 May, 1881. vi. Mary^s Piper b. 22 Apr. 1835, m. 11 Apr. 1866, Rev. Owen A. Williams of Dolbenmaen, Wales, and had, born in Mt. Vernon, Westchester County, N. Y., 1. *Charles Benmaen^o Williams* b. 23 Feb. 1867, d. 6 Aug. 1881. 2. *Richard Owen^o Williams* b. 13 July, 1869. 3. *Eleanor Louise^o Williams* b. 1 Nov. 1871. 4. *John Piper^o Williams* b. 3 June, 1873. vii. John Light^s Piper b. 21 June, 1837, m. — and lives at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. No children. 3. *Phebe Clark^o Piper* b. 21 Mar. 1800, d. 15 Sept. 1887, m. 19 Mar. 1823 (10 Mar. in History of Wolfborough), Honorable Thomas Rust of Wolfborough, N. H., and had four children, viz.: i. Susan Jane^s Rust b. 5 Jan. 1825, m. 5 Dec. 1842, Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell Coffin of Ohio, and had 1. *Ellen Maria^o Coffin* b. 2 Apr. 1844, d. 3 Oct. 1878, m. Benjamin F. Stuart, but had no children.

NATHANIEL CLARKE

2. *John William^o Coffin* b. 8 Feb. 1846, d. 18 Apr. 1846. 3. *Esther P.^o Coffin* b. 24 Jan. 1847, d. 30 Jan. 1847. 4. *Lucy Armina^o Coffin* b. 5 Jan. 1849, d. 5 Dec. 1874. 5. *Henry Farnham^o Coffin* b. 16 Oct. 1850, m. 12 Aug. 1879, Alice Clarissa Hogg and lives in Marblehead, Ohio, and has Mary Rust¹⁰ Coffin b. 28 June, 1884, and Scott Farnham¹⁰ Coffin b. 21 May, 1887. 6. *Mary Louisa^o Coffin* b. 20 Nov. 1852. 7. *Hattie Morton^o Coffin* b. 15 Nov. 1861. 8. *Lizzie Rust^o Coffin* b. 20 Jan. 1864, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Rev. James Putnam O'Brien and lives in St. Louis, Mo., and has Esther L.¹⁰ O'Brien b. 21 June, 1890, and Henry R.¹⁰ O'Brien b. 14 July, 1891. ii. John Richard⁸ Rust b. 23 May, 1828, m. 14 June, 1854, Mary Little Osborne Peirce, dau. of Col. Andrew Peirce of Dover, N. H., and had 1. *Hattie Morton^o Rust* b. 15 Feb. 1856, d. 4 July, 1856. 2. *Abby Osborne^o Rust* b. 4 Dec. 1865, m. 12 Mar. 1884, Charles Edward Russell (son of Edward) of Davenport, Iowa, and has John Edward¹⁰ Russell b. 22 Apr. 1885. iii. Thomas Henry⁸ Rust b. 6 July, 1832, d. 22 July, 1832. iv. George Henry⁸ Rust b. 26 July, 1839, m. Sept. 1885, Josephine Varney and lives in Minneapolis, Minn., but has no child except an adopted daughter Gertrude. 4. *Eleanor Jane⁷ Piper* b. 13 Oct. 1804, d. 9 Sept. 1848, m. —, Nathaniel Rogers of Wolfborough, N. H., and had three children, viz.: i. Nathaniel⁸ Rogers b. 6 July, 1833, m. 1857, Maria H. Leslie of Wolfborough, and lives in Hastings, Minn. They had 1. *Frank L.⁹ Rogers* b. 20 Aug. 1858, d. Apr. 1872. ii. John⁸ Rogers b. 26 May, 1837, m. 1858, Catherine Brown of Moultonborough, N. H.,

and had 1. *George E.⁹ Rogers* b. 11 Nov. 1858, d. 29 Aug. 1875. 2. *Harry⁹ Rogers* b. 3 Jan. 1866, d. 1 Oct. 1869. 3. *William⁹ Rogers* b. 11 Mar. 1870. 4. *Harvey G.⁹ Rogers* b. 5 Jan. 1873. 5. *Nathaniel⁹ Rogers* b. 24 Apr. 1874. This family live in Wolfborough. iii. Lucy M.⁸ Rogers b. 9 Dec. 1839, m. Sept. 1888, Simon G. Gove and lives in Minneapolis, Minn. Mrs. Eleanor⁶ (Clark) Piper m. secondly, 4 Jan. 1824 (30 Dec. 1823, History of Wolfborough), Richard Rust, merchant and inn-keeper of Wolfborough, b. 31 Jan. 1757, d. 27 Dec. 1827, son of Col. Henry and Ann (Harvey) Rust of Wolfborough. This very complete record of the descendants of Eleanor⁶ (Clark) Piper was sent to the writer by Mrs. Lucy⁸ M. (Rogers) Gove.

7. v. Moses⁶ b. 23 Dec. 1773, d. July, 1803.
- vi. Mehitable⁶ b. 11 Jan. 1776, d. Jan. 1865, m. Levi Barker of Stratham, N. H., but had no children. She was the second or third wife of Mr. Barker. They are buried in Stratham near their house. In 1883 Mr. Barker's son Ezra lived on the homestead.*
- vii. Mercy⁶† b. 27 Feb. 1778, d. 27 Apr. 1862, m. 3 Aug. 1803, Benjamin Norris of Stratham, b. 31 Aug. 1781, d. 1 (11) Oct. 1866, son of Joseph and Comfort (Piper) Norris, and had 1. *Mehitable Clark⁷ Norris* b. 12 Oct. 1804, d. 3 Jan. 1885, m. Nov. 1822, Ira Weeks, a farmer in Stratham, and had three children. Their second daughter, Rosilla Octavia⁸ Weeks, m. Napoleon Bonaparte Treadwell of Newmarket, N. H., and went to Cuba with him and died

* Letters of Rev. George Frederick⁸ Piper, 9 and 11 October, 1883.

† Her daughter, Mary⁷ Norris, stated that the name was *Marcy* and not *Mercy*, but the records give it as the latter.

there Jan. 1850, aged 25. 2. *Joseph⁷ Norris* b. 16 Oct. 1806, d. young. 3. Rev. *William⁷ Norris* b. 31 Dec. 1807, d. in Sanbornton, N. H., 1 June, 1852, m. in Townsend, Mass., 27 July, 1842, Eliza Davis of Methuen, Mass., and had four children. William⁷ Norris was ordained to the Baptist ministry in Newton, N. H., preached there for a year or two, was then in Ashfield, Mass., four or five years, then in Northwood, N. H., about two years, when he went to Sanbornton where he died after a ministry of two or three years. In 1883 his widow was living with her third husband, Benjamin Maxwell, at Shelburne Falls, Mass. 4. *Benjamin⁷ Norris* b. 17 Aug. 1809, d. 1810. 5. *Mary⁷ Norris* b. 8 Aug. 1810, d. young. 6. *Mary⁷ Norris* b. 29 Apr. 1813. In 1892 she lived in Methuen, Mass. 7. *Martha⁷ Norris* b. 16 Aug. 1815, d. 17 Nov. 1822. For an account of the descendants of Benjamin and Mercy⁶ (Clark) Norris see "The Norris family," by Rev. Leonard A. Morrison, where 8 Aug. 1803, is given as the date of Mercy⁶ Clark's marriage. There are also sketches of the lives of Rev. William⁷ Norris, and of his son Lorin Orville⁸ Norris; of the latter there is a portrait. See the "Norris Family," pp. 67, 127, 167 and 168.

- viii. Abigail⁶ b. 1 Nov. 1780, d. 29 Apr. 1863, m. 1800? Thomas Piper of Stratham, and had 1. *Mary⁷ Piper* b. 1 Aug. 1801, d. July, 1882, m. George Barker. 2. *Caroline⁷ Piper* b. 1802, d. 23 Oct. 1823, m. Nathaniel Howe. 3. *Louisa⁷ Piper*. 4. *Thomas⁷ Piper* b. 15 June, 1809, d. 12 Sept. 1880, m. 25 Nov. 1834, Caroline Tolman and had children. 5. *George⁷ Piper*. In his copy of the Second Edition Rev. Josiah

B. Clark noted that Louisa Piper died in 1828, and George Piper in 1818. Rev. George Frederick⁸ Piper, A. M., of Cambridge, Mass., wrote that his mother has a sampler wrought by Abigail⁶ Clark in 1796. He thinks she was b. 2 Nov. 1780.

- ix. Benjamin⁶ b. 15 May, 1784, d. 1820? He m. in Exeter, 22 Oct. 1816, Nancy Lougee of Exeter. He is said to have had no children. He was appointed guardian of his nephew William Henry⁷ Clark 14 March, 1818.

SIXTH GENERATION.

6

Levi⁶ (*Moses*⁵) of Stratham, N. H., was born there 11 March, 1769, and died there 3 October, 1827. He married Love, born 14 February (or January), 1768, died in Stratham, 1834, daughter of Daniel and Dorothy (Wingate) Wiggin of Greenland, N. H.

The will of Love Clark was dated 22 April, 1834, proved 14 May, 1834, and named sons Thomas Jefferson Clark, Benjamin Clark, Walter Weeks Clark, Josiah Bartlett Clark, Levi Clark, Ezra Barker Clark and Moses Clark. Also granddaughters Maria Barker Clark and Mary Ann Clark, children of her son James Clark, and daughters Eliza Clark and Sally Wiggin. The executor was George Barker. Levi⁶ Clark's will was dated 11 April, 1827, and proved 10 October, 1827.

The children of Levi⁶, all born in Stratham, were

- 8. i. James⁷ b. 4 Dec. 1790, d. 1838.
- 9. ii. Benjamin⁷ b. 6 Aug. 1792, d. Aug. 1858.
- iii. Sarah⁷ b. 25 June, 1794, d. in Stratham, 27 Sept. 1868, m. 25 May, 1816, Capt. Daniel Wiggin

- of Stratham, and had 1. *Cynthia*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 12 Apr. 1817, m. May, 1836, Walter Phillips of Swampscott, Mass., and had two children. 2. *John O.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 6 Mar. 1819, m. Apr. 1843, ? Hannah H. Jewell and had four children. 3. *Sarah E.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 21 July, 1823, m. 17 Sept. 1842, James E. Odell of Stratham, b. 4 Oct. 1813, and had no children. Mr. Odell was representative 1867, '68, town clerk six or more years, and selectman ten years. He was a captain in the militia, and owned several farms. For portrait and sketch see the History of Rockingham County, p. 550. 4. *Caroline A.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 30 Oct. 1825, m. 30 Oct. 1845, John Q. Hammond of Nahant, Mass., and had six children. 5. *Harriet F.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 17 Sept. 1829, m. 11 Nov. 1852, Charles H. Palmer of Nahant, Mass., and had four children. 6. *Hannah L.*⁸ *Wiggin* b. 13 June, 1835, m. 17 Jan. 1862, John H. Barker of Stratham, and had two children.
10. iv. Walter Weeks⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1796, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
v. Levi⁷ b. 8 June, 1799, d. in the winter of 1840 in Clinton, Me., unmarried.
11. vi. Thomas Jefferson⁷ b. 31 Oct. 1800, d. 8 Apr. 1847.
vii. Eliza⁷ b. 3 Mar. 1803, m. Greenwood Carriel of Union, Me., b. 1 Nov. 1800, d. 11 Apr. 1850, son of Jonathan and Sibyl Carriel, but had no children.
viii. Moses⁷ b. 8 July, 1805, d. 1877, unmarried.
12. ix. Josiah Bartlett⁷ b. 11 Jan. 1808, d. 3 Mar. 1896.
13. x. Ezra Barker⁷ b. 15 May, 1810, d. 19 Apr. 1860.

7

Moses⁶ (*Moses*⁵) of Exeter, N. H., was born in Stratham, 23 December, 1773, and died in Exeter, July, 1803, but was buried in Stratham. He was a

trader and settled in Exeter in 1790. He married Jane Robinson, who was born in Greenland, N. H. She married again and lived in Meredith, N. H.

In his will dated 22 May, 1803, Moses⁶ Clark named his wife, "Jenny," and four sons, and appointed Moses Clark, clothier, of Stratham, executor.

The children, born in Exeter, were

- i. John⁷ b. —, d. in Stratham, aged 20?
- ii. Charles⁷ b. ? 1796, d. 12 June, 1863. He served in the war of 1812.
14. iii. Robert⁷ b. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 23 May, 1840.
15. iv. William Henry⁷ b. 4 Dec. 1800, d. 17 Apr. 1863.
- v. Elizabeth⁷ b. —, d. young.

Charles⁷ lived for a time in his youth with his mother's brother or sister.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

8

James⁷ (*Levi*⁶) of Stratham, N. H., where he was born 4 December, 1790, and died 1838. He married Clarissa, born 12 April, 1796, died 1824, daughter of Nicholas and Ann (Fifield) Rollins of Stratham.

The children were

- i. Maria Barker⁸ b. —, m. Elias Woodbury and had children. Another daughter also m. — Woodbury, a brother of her sister's husband. Maria B. had *Franklin⁹ Woodbury* of Andover, N. H. The daughters of James⁷ lived in Andover.
- ii. Mary Ann⁸ b. —, m. — Woodbury?
- iii. Martha Jane⁸ b. —.
- iv. William⁸ b. —, d. aged three years.

The late Rev. Josiah Bartlett⁷ Clark annotated his copy of the Second Edition as follows. Children of James⁷ Clark: i. William died young. ii. Maria married Elias Woodbury. iii. Mary Ann married — Woodbury, who died in Cal., leaving one son who lived (1891) in Franklin, N. H.

9

Benjamin⁷ (*Levi*⁸) of Union, Me., was born in Stratham, N. H., 6 August, 1792, and died in Union, ? August, 1858. He married December, 1847, Eliza, baptized 16 August, 1805 (1801), died 19 August, 1850, daughter of James and Elizabeth (McCarter) Standish, and widow of Penta Walcott of Union, Me. Benjamin had no children.

10

Walter Weeks⁷ (*Levi*⁸) of North Union and Somerville, Me., was born in Stratham, 17 November, 1796, died 23 November, 1863. He settled in Whitefield, Me., about 1823, and in May, 1843, moved to North Union, and was school agent there in 1844. In March, 1858, he moved to Somerville where he died. He married 15 June, 1828, Joann, born 29 September, 1806, died 1891 (Rev. J. B. Clark's notes), daughter of Eben and Polly (Stetson) Moore of Whitefield, and had

- i. Ellen Augusta⁸ b. 27 July, 1829, m. 16 Apr. 1857, John Ellis Payson of West Union, Me., b. Aug. 1826, son of John and Lois (Daniels) Payson, and had
 1. Ella Lucretia⁹ Payson b. 13 June, 1858.
 2. Amy Eliza⁹ Payson b. 18 Sept. 1860.
 3. Eda Lois⁹ Payson b. 29 July, 1862.
16. ii. Henry Dearborn⁸ b. 18 May, 1832.

- iii. Ezra Barker^s b. 30 Mar. 1834, d. in Hampton hospital, Va., Sept. 1865. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He was at Gen. Lee's surrender.
- 17. iv. Isaac Moore^s b. 8 Aug. 1837.
v. Anthony^s b. 15 Apr. 1839, d. 20 Feb. 1840.
- 18. vi. James Albert^s b. 14 Jan. 1842.

11

Thomas Jefferson' (*Levi*⁶) of Stratham, N. H. About 1842 he moved to Exeter, N. H. He was born in Stratham, 31 October, 1800, and died 8 April, 1847. He married 1823, Priscilla C., born 15 March, 1800, died —, daughter of Thomas and Olive Lang of Portsmouth, N. H., and had

- 19. i. John^s b. 31 Mar. 1824.
- ii. Hannah O.^s b. 4 Apr. 1826, m. in Providence, R. I., 24 Nov. 1849, William Currier of Salisbury, Mass., b. 20 Sept. 1811, now lives in Exeter, N. H. Children: 1. *Zetta^s Currier* b. 27 Nov. 1852, m. 12 Aug. 1875, Albert H. Clough of Boston, now of Sandown, N. H., and has George H.¹⁰ Clough b. 28 May, 1876. 2. *Belle^s Currier* b. 22 June, 1858, d. 12 Aug. 1859. 3. *Estelle^s Currier* b. 30 June, 1865, d. 10 Jan. 1866.
- iii. George W.^s b. Jan. 1831, d. Nov. 1864. He enlisted from West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass., June, 1861, and was sergeant in company E, 14th regiment, Mass. Vols. (Heavy Artillery). He was taken a prisoner in front of Petersburg, Va., 22 June, 1864, a few days before his three years' term of service expired, and died in Andersonville prison, it is said sometime in the November following.

- iv. Clara M.⁸ b. 10 May, 1833, m. 15 Sept. 1854, John B. Beardsley of Haverhill, Mass., b. 8 June, 1830, and had
1. Warren^o Beardsley b. 17 Sept. 1856, m. 2 July, 1879, Mary A. Wood b. 27 Aug. 1859.
 2. Winfield S.^o Beardsley b. 20 Oct. 1860.
 3. Mary E.^o Beardsley b. 6 Feb. 1866.
 4. Albion E.^o Beardsley b. 24 Nov. 1868.

12

Josiah Bartlett⁷ (*Levi*⁸) of Ludlow, Vt., was born in Stratham, N. H., 11 January, 1808, and died in Norwood, Mass., 3 March, 1896. In his youth he learned the trades of tanning and shoemaking. He graduated at Middlebury in 1834, studied one year at Andover Theological Seminary, and was two years at Lane Seminary, from which he graduated in 1837. Preached in Rising Sun, Ind., 1838-40, in Sharon, Vt., 1840-42, in Elliot, Me., 1842-45, and since in Pittsfield, Vt., Clarendon, Vt., and in Ludlow. He married in 1839, Mary M. Linsley, born in Middlebury, Vt., 1808, died April, 1840. He married secondly, in Hanover, N. H., 11 May, 1841, Louisa E., born in Middlebury, Conn., 21 June, 1820, died in Clarendon, Vt., 19 January, 1852, daughter of Mark and Mary Stone. He married thirdly, in West Bloomfield, N. J., 19 October, 1852, Sarah Stone, sister of his second wife, born 1830, died in Pittsfield, Vt., 10 May, 1870. He married fourthly, in Rupert, Vt., 24 November, 1870, Mrs. Julia Delight (Gookin) Haye, daughter of — and Delight (Clark) Gookin of Pawlet, Vt. Mrs. Clark was living in September, 1901.

Josiah Bartlett's⁷ children were

20. i. Waldo Josiah⁸ b. 10 Oct. 1843.
- ii. Charles Bennet⁸ b. 1845, d. 1846.

- iii. Mary Louisa^s b. 8 June, 1849, m. 27 Oct. 1869, Dr. Henry Guild Burton b. in Rupert, Vt., 27 Oct. 1846. He is assistant surgeon United States Army; retired with the rank of captain 1892. They have no children.
- iv. Harriet^s b. 1853, d. 19 June, 1855.
- 21. v. Charles Bartlett^s b. 18 June, 1859.
- vi. Sarah Martha^s b. 5 Oct. 1864, d. 29 Jan. 1886.

The two elder children were born in Elliot, Me., Mary in Pittsfield, Vt., Harriet in Clarendon, Vt., Charles and Sarah in Rupert, Vt., Charles Bennet died in West Randolph, Vt., Harriet in West Bloomfield, N. J., and Sarah in New Britain, Conn.

18

Ezra Barker^r (*Levi*^s) of Amesbury, Mass., a carriage trimmer. He sometimes officiated as a minister in the Christian denomination. He was born in Stratham, N. H., 15 May, 1810, and died in West Amesbury, now Merrimac, 19 April, 1860, of small-pox. He married Ann, born 1816, died 29 December, 1880, daughter of Benjamin and Rhoda Rowell. In the record of the death of her daughter, Caroline, Mrs. Clark is called Anna, and her birth place is given as Newton, N. H.

Ezra Barker's^r children were

- i. Caroline Amelia^s b. 1 Dec. 1840, d. in Haverhill, Mass., 29 Aug. 1890, and was buried in Merrimac. Her residence at the time of her death was Marlborough. She m. 6 Feb. 1869, Benjamin Kimball Moore b. in Sudbury, Mass., 13 Mar. 1842, d. 13 Feb. 1876, son of Daniel W. and Harriet Moore, and had no children.
- ii. Elizabeth Marion^s b. 16 Sept. 1853, d. 7 Apr. 1860.

Robert⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Boston, Mass., merchant. He was born in Exeter, N. H., 9 February, 1799, died 23 May, 1840. He married 2 March, 1826, Rebecca, born in Boston, 25 June, 1805, died there 30 October, 1878, daughter of Frederic William and Rebecca (Gooden) Major. The former was born in England. Robert's children, all born in Boston, were

- i. Rebecca Major⁸ b. 5 Dec. 1826, d. in Lynn, 16 Dec. 1887, m. in Thompson, Conn., 27 July, 1846, Abner Phelps Emerson of Boston, b. in Reading, 26 June, 1825, son of Henry and Phebe (Nichols) Emerson. Abner Phelps Emerson was killed by an explosion at Port Royal in July, 1861, while on board a vessel which had been fitted out by New York merchants for the service of the Government in the war. Children: 1. *Frances Rebecca*⁹ Emerson b. in Boston, 13 Mar. 1847, d. there* 28 Sept. 1865. 2. *Henry Phelps*⁹ Emerson b. in Winchester, Mass., 24 Nov. 1849, of the firm of H. P. Emerson & Co., commission merchants, Boston. He m. 19 Jan. 1881, Anna Elizabeth Newhall. 3. *Frederic William*⁹ Emerson b. in Boston, 16 May, 1852, d. in Roxbury, 8 Aug. 1853. Mrs. Rebecca Major⁸ (Clark) Emerson m. secondly, (?) 29 Aug. 1862, Allen G. Drody and lived in Lynn.
- ii. Eliza Ann⁸ b. 3 Sept. 1828, d. 19 Aug. 1830.
- iii. Caroline Pratt⁸ b. 5 Dec. 1830, m. James M. Nickles (Nichols) of Chelsea, Mass., and had, with others, *Carrie M.*⁹ Nickles, who m. James F. Bunting and lives in Winchester, Mass.

* She died after an illness of many months, and is described as a most estimable young lady.

- iv. Robert^s b. 23 Jan. 1833. Said to have married, and to have *Frank*.⁹ See Second Edition of Genealogy, p. 89.
- v. Mary Ann^s b. 17 Dec. 1834, d. 15 Dec. 1835.
- 22. vi. Joseph Bradlee^s b. 11 Oct. 1836.
- vii. Sarah Jane^s b. 29 Oct. 1838, d. 29 May, 1840.

15

William Henry⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 4 December, 1800, and died there 17 April, 1863. He was brought up by his grandfather, Deacon Moses,⁵ became a merchant, and owned much real estate. He married in Exeter, 16 February, 1825, Sarah, born in Newmarket, 18 August, 1801, died in Exeter, 10 November, 1884, daughter of Col. Richard and Martha (Leavitt) Hilton. Col. Richard Hilton was a descendant of Col. Edward Hilton of Exeter and of Governor John Winthrop and of Governor Thomas Dudley. Edward Hilton, the father of Col. Edward, came from London in 1623, and was the first permanent settler in New Hampshire. The children of William Henry,⁷ all born in Exeter, were

- 23. i. Charles Edward^s b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 2 Feb. 1888.
- 24. ii. William Augustus^s b. 30 Sept. 1827, d. 20 Jan. 1889.
- 25. iii. John Moses^s b. 4 Jan. 1830.
- 26. iv. George Washington^s b. 27 Jan. 1832, d. 2 Nov. 1893.
- 27. v. Edward Hilton^s b. 31 Mar. 1834, d. 14 June, 1900.
- vi. Martha Jane^s b. 27 Jan. 1837, m. 25 June, 1862, Charles Pomeroy Wright of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Goshen, Mass., 11 Dec. 1830, d. 1 Sept. 1893, son of Dr. George and Julia (Billings) Wright. The latter was a niece of Brig. Gen. Seth Pomeroy of Revolutionary

fame. Children : 1. *George Henry Wright* b. 15 Apr. 1863, m. 2 Oct. 1895, Jane, dau. of Ralph and Alma (Bascom) Asheton of Gill, Mass. 2. *William Clarke Wright* b. 31 Mar. 1865, m. Harriett, dau. of Reuben and Mary (Edwards) Nims of Montague, Mass., and lives in Greenfield. 3. *Julia Maria Wright* b. 1 Apr. 1873. All born in Montague, Mass. Mrs. Wright lives (1901) with her youngest brother in Exeter, N. H.

vii. Sarah Elizabeth⁸ b. 28 Mar. 1840, m. 17 Mar. 1868, Richard N. Oakman of Turner's Falls, Mass., b. in Hawley, Mass., 23 Sept. 1843, son of Richard Nickerson and Julia P. (Hawkes) Oakman. He was for a time at Williams College in the class of 1865. Bank clerk, &c., in Wisconsin and Missouri, 1865, '66; treasurer of the Cahaba Coal Company, Selma, Alabama, 1867-69; deputy collector of customs, Charleston, South Carolina, 1869-72; cashier of the Crocker National Bank at Turner's Falls; treasurer of the Savings Institution, and of the Montague Paper Company, 1872-74. In 1874 he became treasurer and general manager of the John Russell Cutlery Company. He was a private in company C, 23d regiment, N. Y. Vols., in the Civil war, and Past Eminent Commander of Connecticut Valley Commandery K. T. Child : *Anna Cadle Oakman* b. in Selma, Ala., 4 Jan. 1869.

viii. James Albert⁸ b. 23 May, 1843. In 1861 he became a clerk in the United States revenue department, and was a book-keeper in Boston until 1867, when he went to Exeter with the Choate Manufacturing Company. With his brother John Moses⁸ and William Burlingame he organized in 1868 the Exeter Machine

Works, leasing the plant of the Choate Manufacturing Company. Two years later the buildings were burned, and the company, then called the Exeter Foundry and Machine Company, built a new brick plant, and leased it to the partners until 1876, when the company was incorporated as the Exeter Machine Works. James Albert⁸ was for several years the secretary of this corporation and one of its directors. The company has been very successful, and is widely and favorably known. Boilers, engines, blowers, etc., are the product, and the plant covers three or four acres of ground. For sketch of James Albert⁸ see the Biographical Review, Rockingham County, 1896, p. 538. In 1901 he was Regent of Friendship Council No. 141, Royal Arcanum. The Exeter Directory spells his name Clarke.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

16

Henry Dearborn⁸ (*Walter Weeks*⁷) of Somerville, Me., was born 18 May, 1832. He enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in company F, 11th regiment, Me. Vols., and with his brothers Ezra and James was at Lee's surrender. Selectman 1872-80 and 1882 (ten years). He married 1 January, 1859, Sarah Ellen, born 9 July, 1836, daughter of Church and Elmira Fish of South Hope, Me. Children :

28. i. Frank Manley⁹ b. 6 Jan. 1860.
- ii. Adelbert Abel⁹ b. 9 Nov. 1862.
- iii. Elmer Kingsbury⁹ b. 19 Sept. 1866.
- iv. Jennie Laura⁹ b. 7 Feb. 1869.
- v. Perle Vinton⁹ b. 1 June, 1874.

17

Isaac Moore^s (*Walter Weeks'*) of Somerville, Me., was born 8 August, 1837. Selectman 1865. He married 31 August, 1880, Ida Mabel, born 10 March, 1859, daughter of Charles and Mary (Dunton) Bradstreet of Montville, Me., and has

- i. Bernice Hortense^o b. 26 June, 1881.
- ii. Jessie Isabel^o b. 14 Aug. 1883.
- iii. Audrey Walter^o b. 27 Mar. 1885.
- iv. Fannie Mabel^o b. June, 1886.
- v. Hugh Aaron^o b. 27 Feb. 1888.

18

James Albert^s (*Walter Weeks'*) of Camden, Me., was born 14 January, 1842. He served during the Civil war in the 11th regiment, Me. Vols. He married 5 October, 1864, Eliza Jane, born 22 October, 1845, daughter of Elliot and Evelyn (Achorn) Orbeton of West Camden, Me., and has

- i. Walter Grant^o b. 5 July, 1865, d. in 1888 (Rev. J. B. Clark's notes).
- ii. Ezra Burton^o b. 3 Aug. 1867.
- iii. Arthur Augustus^o b. 2 June, 1871.

19

John^s (*Thomas Jefferson'*) of North Andover, Mass., was born 31 March, 1824; a carpenter. He married 3 November, 1853, Mary S., born 30 May, 1831, daughter of George and Nancy M. Greene of Melrose, Mass. Children:

- | | |
|---|--|
| { | i. John J. ^o b. 1854, d. 15 Aug. 1854. |
| { | ii. George W. ^o b. 1854, d. 30 Aug. 1854. |

- iii. Mary A.⁹ b. 25 June, 1858, m. 24 Dec. 1878,
Calvin M. Sanborn b. 1855, machinist, of
Lynn, and had 1. *Fred Clark*¹⁰ Sanborn. 2.
*Fannie M.*¹⁰ Sanborn b. 23 Aug. 1881. 3.
*Blanche A.*¹⁰ Sanborn b. 23 Nov. 1883.
- iv. Herbert W.⁹ b. 3 Nov. 1866, d. 16 July, 1867.
- v. Edith M.⁹ b. 10 Apr. 1869.

20

Waldo Josiah⁸ (*Josiah Bartlett*) of Fruitvale, Cal., was born in Elliot, Me., 10 October, 1843. He enlisted 27 September, 1861, and was sergeant in company G, 1st regiment, Vt. Vols. (Cavalry); promoted to be second lieutenant, 28 April, 1863. He was taken prisoner in a charge ordered by Brig.-Gen. John P. Hatch on his retreat in the Shenandoah Valley, and kept at Belle Isle about eight months, and then exchanged. He was again taken prisoner while stoutly defending himself in a skirmish, but escaped, and was seven days in Wilson's Raid, south of Petersburg. He was wounded during the war, and was sick when discharged. In 1883 he lived in Butte City, Mon., and in 1901 was in Alaska where he has mining interests. He married in Troy, N. Y., 4 April, 1867, Mary Thompson German, his cousin, born 1 December, 1839, died in Troy, 21 April, 1875, daughter of James Wheelock and Martha (Stone) Wheeler. She had married 1 October, 1861, Charles R. German, who fell in the battle of the Wilderness. Waldo married secondly, 8 February, 1892, May Eva, born 1 February, 1865, daughter of George Thomas and Mahala Elvira Ann (Lee) Stockley. Waldo's children were

- 29. i. George Wheeler⁹ b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 7 Jan. 1896.
- 30. ii. James Wheelock⁹ b. 22 Oct. 1869.

iii. Waldo Lee⁹ b. 15 Feb. 1893.

iv. Vesta Adelaide⁹ b. 16 July, 1895.

Waldo Lee was born in Grant's Pass, Or., and Vesta in Rackerby, Cal.

21

Charles Bartlett⁸ (*Josiah Bartlett*⁷) of Roxbury (Boston), was born in Rupert, Vt., 18 June, 1859. In 1883 he was a druggist in New Britain, Conn. He married in Ludlow, Vt., 22 October, 1884, Jessie Angela, born there 4 November, 1863, daughter of John Bosworth and Sarah Ellen (Layburn) Buck, and had

i. Grace Marguerite⁹ b. 14 Sept. 1888, d. 24 Mar. 1889.

ii. Dorothy⁹ b. 12 Dec. 1893, d. 21 Nov. 1894.

iii. John Bartlett⁹ b. 14 Feb. 1897.

22

Joseph Bradlee⁸ (*Robert*⁷) of Cleveland, Ohio. Is of the firm of J. B. Clark & Co., music printers. He was born in Boston, 11 October, 1836. He served eighteen months in the 10th regiment, Iowa Vols. during the Civil war, and was honorably discharged; returned to Boston, in 1867 went to Chicago, and in 1869 to Cleveland. He married in Chicago, April, 1868, Mrs. Emily Tarr, born in Boston, 16 November, 1843, daughter of John and Sarah (Parker) Pierce. Child:

i. Louise Rebecca⁹ b. 10 Sept. 1871.

23

Charles Edward⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Springfield, Ohio, was born in Exeter, N. H., 12 November, 1825, and died in Worcester, Mass., 2 February, 1888. He

was at one time publisher of a paper in Great Falls, N. H., and later of the *Quincy Patriot* in Quincy, Mass. He enlisted in the navy in 1861, and served as ensign on the monitor Nahant. He married 25 August, 1849, Ariana S., born 8 April, 1829, died in Chelsea, Mass., 1 November, 1872, daughter of Benjamin P. and Mary (Neal) Batchelder. Stephen Batchelder, the father of Benjamin, was one of the first settlers of Deerfield, N. H. Charles Edward⁸ Clark married secondly, 8 April, 1873, Sarah Elizabeth Tufts. Children :

31. i. William Henry⁹ b. 22 Mar. 1851.
32. ii. Charles Gilman⁹ b. 21 Aug. 1854, d. 30 Nov. 1901.
- iii. Mary Jennie⁹ b. 1 July, 1856, d. 9 Dec. 1889.
- iv. Ariana⁹ b. 4 Dec. 1858, d. young.
- v. Frank Holden⁹ b. 13 Jan. 1868, d. "out West," 20 Sept. 1901. He was married.

The two elder children were born in Exeter, N. H., Mary in Boston, and Frank in Chelsea, Mass.

24

William Augustus⁸ (*William Henry*⁹) of North Weymouth, Mass., was born in Exeter, 30 September, 1827, and died in North Weymouth, 20 January, 1889. He enlisted 19 April, 1861, and was corporal in company K, 12th regiment, Mass. Vols., Col. Fletcher Webster, and was taken prisoner at Bull Run, but escaped. He was at South Mountain, and at Antietam, from which latter battle the regiment came out with only thirty-five men. He married 11 April, 1854, Mary Jane, died in Exeter, N. H., 17 June, 1857, daughter of Col. Joseph Calley of Effingham, N. H. Mr. Clark married secondly, in North Weymouth, 8 December, 1864, Eliza Ann, born 7 December,

1843, daughter of John and Anna Bates (Lincoln) Binney. Children:

- i. George⁹ b. 11 June, 1857, d. 21 Sept. 1857.
- ii. Mary Jane⁹ b. 1865, m. Leon R. Johnston and lives in Arlington, Mass. Child: *Roy Clark*¹⁰ Johnston b. in North Weymouth, 15 May, 1883 (1884).
- iii. Richard Hilton⁹ b. 10 May, 1868, d. 12 Dec. 1882.
- iv. Anna Bates⁹ b. 16 Sept. 1871.

Mary J. was born in North Weymouth, and Richard and Anna in Upton, Mass.

25

John Moses⁸ (*William Henry*⁷) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 4 January, 1830. He married 23 September, 1863, Sarah Angelina, born in Southborough, Mass., 16 April, 1834, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Richardson) Smith. Children:

- i. Fred Leslie⁹ b. 20 June, 1866, d. 17 Mar. 1876.
- ii. Walter Smith⁹ b. 5 Apr. 1868, d. 7 Mar. 1897, unmarried. He graduated from the Exeter High School in 1883, and 1885-88 studied in the Joseph E. Knight Pharmacy; was also three years with Kelley & Durkee, in the meanwhile taking courses of study in the Massachusetts College of Pharmacy. After experience in several drug stores, he established himself in business in 1893 in East Boston under the firm name of Clark & Mahoney. On 9 July, 1895, the firm started a pharmacy in Exeter as the Exeter Drug Company, and Mr. Clark devoted himself to its management and was successful. "He was a young man of sterling worth, respected by all and popular in a wide circle." His death was caused by pneumonia.

For sketch and portrait see the *Exeter News-Letter*, 12 March, 1897.

iii. Mabel Augusta⁹ b. 6 July, 1872.

Fred was born in Southborough, Mass., Walter in Chelsea, Mass. and Mabel in Exeter, N. H. Fred and Walter died in Exeter.

26

George Washington⁸ (*William Henry*) of Exeter, N. H., was born there 27 January, 1832, and died there 2 November, 1893. He fitted for college at Phillips (Exeter) Academy; was book-keeper for Ralph Smith & Co., of Boston, 1851-53; was then in Memphis, Tenn., 1853-55, and afterward in business in Boston, 1855-63. He carried a cargo of goods to Port Royal, S. C.; was post trader on Morris Island, and opened the first store in Charleston, S. C., after the war. He was mayor of Charleston 1867 and 1868, and collector of the port four years under Grant; while mayor he built the famous shell road. He returned to Exeter in 1878, and was with the Exeter Coal Co., bringing the first sea-going ships up the river to that point that had been there for many years. He married 17 June, 1863, Sarah Maria, born 6 August, 1844, daughter of Hartford and Sarah (Taft) Stoddard of Upton, Mass. Mr. Stoddard was, for many years before the war, a prominent merchant of Charleston, S. C. Mr. Clark married secondly, Mary A. J. Rankin. She had been a teacher in Springfield, Mass. Children:

- i. Ella Maria⁹ b. 9 Apr. 1864, m. — James; lives in Brookline, Mass.
- ii. George William⁹ b. 27 Oct. 1866; he is married.
- iii. John Hampden⁹ b. 23 Oct. 1867; he is married.

33. iv. Hartford Geddings⁹ b. 1 Feb. 1869.
 v. Annie Louise⁹ b. 9 Mar. 1877.
 vi. Richard Hilton⁹ b. 4 Feb. 1880.

Ella and George were born in Upton, Mass., Richard in Exeter, N. H., and the others in Charleston, S. C.

27

Edward Hilton⁸ (*William Henry*⁹) of Raymond, N. H., was born in Exeter, 31 March, 1834, and died there 14 June, 1900. He was a hotel keeper (1896). He married in Lawrence, Mass., 27 January, 1854, Harriet Eliza, born in Westmoreland, N. H., 6 February, 1832, daughter of Uziah and Orpha (Britton) Wyman. Children :

- i. Susan Bunker⁹ b. 17 Dec. 1858.
 ii. Harriet Elizabeth⁹ b. 16 Sept. 1860 ; she is married.
 iii. Martha Jane⁹ b. 15 Aug. 1863, d. 22 Dec. 1871.

Susan and Harriet were born in Haverhill, Mass., and Martha in Exeter, N. H.

NINTH GENERATION.

28

Frank Manley⁹ (*Henry Dearborn*⁸) of Somerville, Me. (?), was born 6 January, 1860. He married 12 February, 1883, Anna H., born 1 January, 1862, daughter of Alvin and Arethusa Howard of West Camden, Me.

29

George Wheeler⁹ (*Waldo Josiah*⁸) was born in Rupert, Vt., 17 January, 1868, and died in Troy, N. Y., 7 January, 1896. He worked his way through

Williams College graduating third in the class of 1890, and winning the Van Vechten prize for extemporaneous speaking, and also several prizes for excellence in the classics. He was prominent at college in various societies and oratorical contests, then studied at Princeton Theological Seminary, and was ordained pastor of the Fountain Presbyterian Church in Pueblo, Col., which church he had been instrumental in organizing, and in securing for it a house of worship. While there he was called to the First Presbyterian Church in Florence, Col., but as there was no building for church purposes he held services in a tent. He was a most indefatigable worker, and did not spare his health or strength; often the thermometer was below zero, and he died as the result of pleuro-pneumonia contracted in the performance of his life work. His grandfather Wheeler wrote of his high character, and said that George and his brother had been exemplary grandsons.

In a brief autobiography that he wrote for a college book, he stated that he was descended from Eleazer Wheelock, the founder of Dartmouth College. "When a year old, my parents moved to Troy, N. Y., which, in the main, has been my home ever since. In 1869 my father moved West, to dig his fortune out of the mountain-mines of Montana. In 1875 my mother died, leaving me, a lad of seven, and a younger brother in the care of our grandfather and aunt. I have always had a passion for books and study. I laid the foundation of my education in the public schools of Troy, entering the Troy High School in 1882, at the age of fourteen. While there, I participated in several oratorical contests, winning the first prize, senior year.

I graduated in 1886, ranking third in a class of twenty-five."

George Wheeler⁹ married 21 September, 1892, Emma Jane, born 1 January, 1867, died in New York city, 20 March, 1899, daughter of James E. and Mary Ward. Child:

- i. Ruth Lillian¹⁰ b. in Pueblo, Col., 14 Feb. 1894.

30

James Wheelock⁹ (*Waldo Josiah*⁸) of Troy, N. Y., was born in Troy, 22 October, 1869. In October, 1886, he became a clerk in the National Bank of Troy, and remained in its employ, in various positions, including that of teller, till 1896. He is now general accountant in the National State Bank of Troy. Mr. Clark has a taste for genealogy, and has taken interest in this book.

He married 19 August, 1891, Lillie, born in Pittstown, N. Y., 3 July, 1869, daughter of William Henry and Roxianna (Mosher) Smith. Children, born in Troy:

- i. Henry Waldo¹⁰ b. 9 June, 1892.
- ii. Helen Elizabeth¹⁰ b. 14 Sept. 1898.

31

William Henry⁹ (*Charles Edward*⁸) of Boston, was born in Exeter, N. H., 22 March, 1851. He was assistant superintendent of the Highland Street Railway Company, and later an officer of the West End Street Railway Company. He married 21 April, 1875, Mary Ella, born 6 June, 1851, daughter of George Washington and Susan Whitmore (Stinson) Ham of Pittsfield, Me. Child:

- i. Joseph Henry¹⁰ b. in Boston, 21 Nov. 1877.

32

Charles Gilman⁹ (*Charles Edward*⁸) of Boston, was born in Exeter, N. H., 21 August, 1854, and died in Roxbury, 30 November, 1901. For more than twenty years he had been connected with the post office there. He married 1875, Lucy Caroline, born 14 April, 1856, daughter of Nicholas H. and Lucy (Sawyer) Habig of Boothbay, Me. Children :

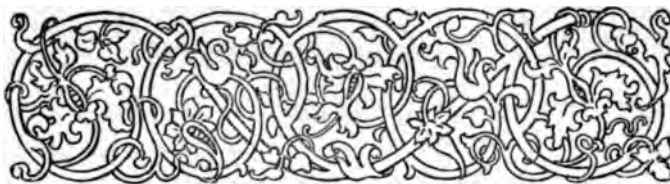
- i. Joseph Tutein¹⁰ b. 15 Dec. 1875.
- ii. Ariana Batchelder¹⁰ b. 20 Oct. 1877, d. 3 Mar. 1901.
- iii. Ethel May¹⁰ b. 16 Nov. 1879.

Joseph was born in Chelsea, Mass., and the others in Boston, where Ariana died.

33

Hartford Geddings⁹ (*George Washington*⁸) of Fort Duchesne, Utah, was born in Charleston, S. C., 1 February, 1869. Mr. Clark wrote "For several years I was Chief Clerk in the Uncompahgre Indian Reservation ; the rest of my stay on the Reservation has been as a Trader carrying a fine stock of General Merchandise. I sometimes put an e on my name and sometimes not, you may use the e or not just as you see fit." He is now a "United States Licensed Indian Trader." He married in Uintah Indian Agency, or White Rocks, Utah, 4 June, 1895, Pearl, daughter of Hayden and Virginia (Yelton) Calvert, who are from Kentucky. Mr. Calvert has been an Indian trader at White Rocks for sixteen years. Hartford Geddings⁹ has one child :

- i. Hayden Calvert¹⁰ b. in Salt Lake City, 30 Apr. 1896.



PART II.

JOHN⁴ CLARK OF STRATHAM, N. H., EBENEZER⁴ CLARK
OF NEWBURY, MASS., STEPHEN⁴ CLARK OF NEW-
BURYPORT, MASS., DANIEL⁴ CLARK OF
BRENTWOOD, N. H.,

AND THEIR DESCENDANTS.



OF John⁴ and Ebenezer,⁴ sons of Nathaniel³ Clarke of Newbury, Mass., but little is known, not even the dates of their births, or when and where they died. The writer is inclined to think that there may be no descendants of the family name from either John⁴ or Ebenezer.⁴ What has been gathered concerning these men is printed in the hope that some day more will be known of them. The descendants of Stephen⁴ Clark are well ascertained, and are included in this Part because they are few in number, and it is desirable to avoid unnecessary divisions of the book.

John⁴ (*Nathaniel³*) of Kingston and Stratham, N. H., was in the former town but a short time, and then removed to Stratham where he was a clothier. His mill is said to be still standing. He was a member of the Baptist Church. He married in Newbury, 21 April, 1738, Rooksby Greenleaf. Edmund and

Abigail (Somerby) Greenleaf of Newbury had a daughter Rooksby born in Newbury, 11 May, 1713, and she was probably the one who married John Clark. The children of John and Rooksby, born in Stratham, were

- i. Rooksby^s b. 18 May, 1739.
- ii. John^s b. 21 Jan. 1740/41.
- iii. Paul^s b. 12 Dec. 1742, d. in Charlestown, N. H., 27 Oct. 1763, and was buried in Stratham. 1763 "Oct. 27 Paul Clark Died at Charlestown & brot home Dead." (See Deacon Samuel Lane's record of deaths published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for 1894.)

Children of John Clark died in Stratham, 9 September, 1743, 11 November, 1744, and 23 November, 1744.

Ebenezer^r (*Nathaniel*^s) of Newbury, now West Newbury, blacksmith, was baptized in Byfield Parish, 11 November, 1722. On 1 November, 1745, Benjamin Dole of Newbury sold to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, thirteen acres of land. No wife released dower.

(Lib. CI, fol. 2.)

On 15 December, 1762, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £19, 13s., 4d. to Nathaniel Bricket of Newbury six and one quarter acres in Newbury bounded "Northerly by said Brickets own Land he purchased of John Greenleaf Esq^r Easterly by Land formerly Nathaniel Clarks now in possession of me the Said Eben^r Clark Southerly by a high way & Westerly partly by the Crane Neck Rocks or high Way & partly by my own Land where my Barn

Stands." Signed "Eben^r Clark." Wife Susanna released dower.

(Lib. CXIV, fol. 16.)

On 3 April, 1769, "Abraham Adams Jun^r of Newbury" sold for £2 to Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, two and one half acres of land in Newbury.

(Lib. CXXVIII, fol. 152.)

On 3 January, 1785, Ebenezer Clark of Newbury, blacksmith, sold for £30 to Amos Poor, Jr., of Newbury six acres of land in Newbury bounded "Easterly on the land of said Ebenezer." Witness Hannah Clark. Wife Susanna signed.

(Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

The same day Ebenezer sold to Amos Poor, Jr., "three quarters of an acre of land with a blacksmith Shop Standing thereon lying in Newbury aforesaid & bounded as followeth Viz. Southwesterly on the highway Northwesterly Northeasterly & Southeasterly on the land of said Amos and the land of Moses Poor." Witness Hannah Clark.

(Lib. CXLIII, fol. 121.)

On 19 September, 1788, Ebenezer Clark conveyed for £45 to "my daughter Hannah Clark" "three fourths of all my land Situate in Newbury afores^d upon the road leading from Pearsons Mills to Crane Neck hill so called together with three fourths of the buildings Standing on said land, said land containing by estimation seven Acres be the same more or less & bounded as follows, northerly upon s^d road easterly & southeasterly upon Josiah Bartlets land till it comes to land I sold to Amos Poor Junior of s^d Newbury thence upon s^d Poor till it comes to the aforementioned road." No wife signed.

(Lib. CL, fol. 48.)

On 30 June, 1789, Stephen Kent took a piece of land of Ebenezer Clark of Newbury under an execution for a debt of £13, 7s., 4d.

(Lib. CL, fol. 258.)

On 24 July, 1789, Ebenezer sold to Hannah Clark "singlewoman" three acres of land joining that of Amos Poor, Jr., "also all my Household furniture and all my personal estate." No wife signed.

(Lib. CL, fol. 131.)

In 1757 Ebenezer was a "Training Soldier" under Lieut.-Col. Joseph Gerrish.

Ebenezer married in Newbury, 1753, Susanna Perry. The children, born in Newbury, were

- i. Micah^s (or Michael) b. Dec. 1753, bapt. 27 Jan. 1754. Presumably the Micah Clark who m. in Newbury, 15 Apr. 1779 (int. 6 Mar.), Abigail Jewell, both of Newbury; Rev. David Toppan, D. D., officiated. The Newbury record of births calls the eldest son of Ebenezer^s Clark, *Michael*, but the page is missing from the original book, and there is only a modern copy. According to a document in the possession of the Essex Institute, Michael Clark of Newbury was "In the Sarvice at Cambridge in the yeare 1775." (Joshua Coffin papers.) This service was with the army.
- ii. Sarah^s b. 3 Sept. 1755.
- iii. Molly^s b. 7 Sept. 1757, bapt. 11 Sept. 1757.
- iv. Susanna^s b. 6 Oct. 1760? bapt. 7 Oct. 1759.
- v. Hannah^s b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- vi. Elizabeth^s b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- vii. Anne^s b. 6 Mar. 1764, bapt. 11 Mar. 1764.
- viii. Paul^s b. 24 Apr. 1766, bapt. 11 May, 1766.
- ix. John^s b. 16 Apr. 1768, bapt. 1 May, 1768, d. 30 Nov. 1768.

x. Judith^s b. Dec. 1769, bapt. 24 Dec. 1769.

xi. Moses^s bapt. 23 Oct. 1774.

The baptisms were by Rev. Moses Parsons of the Byfield Parish. It is possible that Moses was the son of some other Ebenezer Clark; there seems to be no further trace of him. If Moses belonged to this family it adds one to the children enumerated in the tables in the larger family history.

STEPHEN CLARK OF NEWBURYPORT
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Stephen^t (*Nathaniel*^s) of Newburyport, Mass., was a carpenter, and was born in Newbury, 9 June, 1723, and died in Newburyport, December, 1804, or 20 December, 1803. He was in "Co^l Gerrish Company against Cape Breton," according to a list of Newbury soldiers dated 28 April, 1746, and was a sergeant in Capt. Benaiah Young's company at Fort William Henry, 9 August, 1756, and 8 February, 1757, had served thirty-two weeks and two days. In 1757 he was in Capt. Richard Greenleaf's company, and his name is among those of Capt. Samuel Gerrish's company, Col. Frye's regiment, who served in Nova Scotia after 1 January, 1760.

(State Archives.)

"Gun List Capt. Sam^l Gerrish's Company Recd of Cap^t Sam^l Gerrish Sixty two Guns. as witness our Hands. Castle William April y^e 28th 1759." Stephen Clark was one of the signers. Coffin Papers, Vol. 1, published in the Historical Collections of the Essex Institute, Vol. xxxv.

He married in Newbury, 26 March, 1747 (intention 28 February, 1746/7), Rebecca Watson, Rev. William Johnson officiating.

The children, all born in Newbury, were

2. i. Greenleaf^s b. 17 Oct. 1748, d. 4 (5) Dec. 1836.
- ii. Mercy^s b. 14 Apr. 1750. She was perhaps identical with the Mary Clark of Newburyport who was "published" to Stephen Atkinson of Newbury, 15 Dec. 1770, as the following births are recorded in Newbury as of children of Stephen and *Mercy* Atkinson: * 1. *Michael^b Atkinson* b. 14 Feb. 1774. 2. *Stephen^b Atkinson* b. 6 July, 1786. 3. *Susanna^b Atkinson* b. 21 June, 1791.
- iii. Rebecca^s b. 19 Sept. 1752, d. in Newburyport, 18 Nov. 1823 (?). "Of dear old Aunt Becky I have very pleasant memories. A woman of much intelligence, of remarkable insight into character, a great reader of the Bible and Dr. Watts, and withal endowed with a rare and happy faculty of interesting the children, who gathered around her to hear the old, but ever new stories of the Revolution."†

* The Essex Antiquarian for June, 1900, contains an Atkinson genealogy in which it is stated that Stephen Atkinson was born in Newbury, 28 December, 1744, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Atkinson, and that Stephen was a shipwright in Newbury. Also that his wife Mercy (Clark) was living in 1791, but that in 1794 he married a second wife, and 3 May, 1797, administration of his estate was granted. 15 December, 1770, is given as the date of the *marriage* of Stephen and Mercy, but that was apparently the date of *publication*. In this periodical the children are given as follows: 1. Elizabeth Greenleaf born in Newbury, 28 June, 1771, married March, 1793, Thomas Pettingell of Newbury. 2. Michael born in Newbury, 14 February, [1774], married 17 April, 1794, Joanna Lunt of Newbury, and had two children. 3. Molly born 2 May, 1776. 4. Parker born 8 January, 1780; he lived in Newbury and was a chairmaker, and was drowned 31 August, 1799. (Newburyport town records.) 5. Elizabeth Watson born 2 June, 1784. 6. Stephen born 6 July, 1786. 7. Rebecca, a minor in 1799. 8. Susanna born 21 June, 1791.

† Letter of Mrs. Caroline Rebecca Kimball dated 30 March, 1883.

- iv. Judith^s b. 27 Oct. 1754, bapt. 8 Nov. by Rev. Moses Parsons of the Byfield Parish.
- v. Eunice^s b. 27 Feb. 1759, m. Michael Atkinson of Newbury, and had children.
- vi. Susanna^s b. 5 Aug. 1762.

Greenleaf^s was baptized by the Rev. John Tucker, D. D., of the First Church in Newbury, 23 October, 1748, Mercy^s 15 April, 1750, and Rebecca^s 24 September, 1752 (latter date new style).

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

Greenleaf^s (*Stephen*^s) of Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 17 October, 1748, and died there 4 December, 1836. He served in the Revolution, and 24 December, 1776, was first lieutenant of a Newburyport company of sixty-four men, commanded by Capt. Elias Davis, and was also an original member of the "Silver Grays," a noted military company. From the Bureau of Pensions the following facts have been obtained. Greenleaf Clark of Newburyport aged 83 applied for a pension 11 September, 1832. It was allowed for six months' actual service as a sergeant, three months and two days' service as a lieutenant, and one month and fifteen days' service as a captain in the Massachusetts troops in the Revolutionary war. Part of the time he served under Capt. Elias Davis and Col. Timothy Pickering. In 1774 and 1808 Greenleaf was a surveyor of lumber. Mr. Clark entertained many prominent men at his house, among others, the Honorable Daniel Webster. Mr. George Woods, author of "Gates Wide

Open," writing to the *Newburyport Herald* of March 31, 1863, of the society there in the olden time, said: "Of those in society whom I then regarded as the loveliest of the lovely, were the daughters of Capt. Greenleaf Clark, on Federal Street, Anne and Susan and Sarah, sisters of Mrs. Capt. Salem Woodward, and Mrs. Capt. Samuel Swett, — all of them women of surpassing beauty and culture."

Greenleaf Clark "Gentleman" made his will 27 June, 1836, Parker Noyes, Esq., was named executor.

He gave all his property, which included a house and land, to his wife for life, and provided for the distribution at her decease.

A declaration of the fact that he was a Revolutionary pensioner is recorded with the will, and the date of his death is therein stated as 4 December, 1836.

The inventory was taken 17 June, 1837, by John Moody, Jacob Stickney and Joseph Brainard, and enumerates about sixty-five books, two fire buckets valued at \$1, and a long list of other articles.

Greenleaf^s owned pew number 132 in the North Church in Newburyport, and his descendants are proprietors of lots 52½ and 195 in Oak Hill Cemetery in Newburyport.

This fac-simile is from an autograph sent to the writer by one of the family.



His granddaughter, Mrs. Caroline Rebecca (Swett) Kimball, a most amiable and accomplished lady, wrote that the autograph was not in his "best hand."

SOME INTERESTING FIRE RELICS.

J. G. Clark of 16 Beech street is the possessor of an interesting set of relics of ancient methods of fire fighting, in the shape of two old fire buckets and a big linen bag, all formerly owned in Newburyport by his great-grandfather. The buckets seem to be of rawhide, painted in dark colors. The leather is sewed with a coarse thread, and it is hard to see how in the old days of hand-work the sewing of such coarse material could have been done so well. The two buckets are inscribed with the motto "Peace and liberty, G. Clark, 1784." Mr. Clark's father says that in Newburyport in the time to which these buckets date back about every one owned a few fire buckets, which were kept hung up in a convenient place in the homes of their owners. When the alarm of fire was given generally by the cry upon the streets and the ringing of the church bell, the people seized the buckets and hurried to the burning building. In addition to the fire equipment of every careful householder, was a bag to be used to carry goods out of buildings in danger. The one in the possession of Mr. Clark is about four feet deep, and half as wide when lying flat. It is of some coarse linen material, and into it were crowded all kinds of valuables of small size, and it is even said that babies have been carried out in this way. Capt. Greenleaf Clark, the original owner of these buckets, was an officer in the Revolutionary army.

(Newburyport Evening Herald, Oct. 26, 1897; copied from the Springfield Republican.)

"Stephen Clarke, father of Capt. Greenleaf Clarke, was a soldier in the Colonial wars. . . .

"The fire buckets until recently have been in possession of Mrs. Margaret Noyes, of this city" [Newburyport].

He married 1 October, 1772 (intention recorded in Newburyport, 4 July), Eleanor White of Boston, born in Glasgow, Scotland, 18 July, 1750, died in Newburyport, 8 September, 1840. His children, all born in Newburyport, were

- i. Rebecca⁶ b. 14 July, 1773, d. 4 Apr. 1777.

- ii. Robert⁶ b. 20 Feb. 1775, d. 31 July, 1846. A cabinet maker in Newburyport, where he died. He was an original member of the "Silver Grays," and was one of the committee to receive President Monroe, 12 July, 1817. He m. in Newburyport, 2 Mar. 1800 — Rev. Daniel Dana, D. D., officiating — (int. 8 Feb.), Jane b. 17 Nov. 1769, d. June, 1848, dau. of William and Wilthen (Perkins) Stickney. Robert had no children.
- iii. Margaret More⁶ b. 27 Jan. 1777, d. 14 Apr. 1798.
- iv. Rebecca⁶ b. 23 July, 1779, d. Nov. 1822, m. in Newburyport, 22 Dec. 1799, — Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating — (int. 7 Dec.), Capt. Samuel Swett, who d. 8 Sept. 1819, and had
 - 1. *Margaret Clark⁷ Swett* b. 27 Sept. 1800, m. 17 Dec. 1817, James Melvin of Georgetown, D. C., and had three children, of whom Rebecca Swett⁸ Melvin b. in Georgetown, D. C., d. at the Hotel Brunswick in Boston, 12 May, 1901, aged 76 years, and was buried at Forest Hills.
 - 2. *Caroline Rebecca⁷ Swett* b. 30 Sept. 1802, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 24 Feb. 1887, m. 4 Nov. 1828, David Kimball of Portsmouth, and had four children, viz.: i. Charles Woodward⁸ Kimball b. 22 Nov. 1829, d. in Matamoras, Mexico, Sept. 1866.
 - ii. Lucy Woodward⁸ Kimball b. 16 Aug. 1832, m. in San Francisco, 20 Feb. 1864, Robert Lewis Harris and had
 - 1. *Mary Aubin⁹ Harris* b. in San Francisco, 18 Dec. 1864.
 - 2. *Edith Kimball⁹ Harris* b. in Vallejo, Cal., 15 Oct. 1868.
 - iii. Harriet McEwen⁸ Kimball b. 2 Nov. 1834.
 - iv. Caroline Parker⁸ Kimball b. 22 Sept. 1836, m. 5 May, 1859, Capt. George Albert Gerrish b. in South Berwick, Me., 6 Sept. 1834, d. in Chelsea, Mass., 1 Sept. 1866, and had
 - 1. *Jeanie Austin⁹ Ger-*

risk b. in Chelsea, 20 May, 1861, m. 15 July, 1889, John Pickard who is, or was a few years since, professor of Greek in Columbia, Mo. 2. *Arthur Stewart^o Gerrish* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 21 Aug. 1864, d. in Atchison, Kan., 12 Mar. 1887. Mr. David Kimball was b. in Topsfield, Mass., 26 Feb. 1799, and d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 20 Jan. 1885, where he had been a respected citizen for sixty-three years. He had seen seven generations of his family, including his great-grandparent. His great-grandmother lived to be over one hundred years old, and his mother died in 1879 aged one hundred years and two months. Other members of this family have lived to a great age. Of Harriet McEwen^s Kimball the *Boston Herald* of July 18, 1895, said, under the heading "A Deserved Tribute,"

It is not often that a prophet is honored in his own country, and among his own kith and kin, but the trustees of the Portsmouth Cottage Hospital in naming the western wing of the new building the Harriet McEwen Kimball Pavillion, have conferred an honor on their distinguished townswoman that is richly deserved by one of the founders of the institution, and the fitness of which will be widely appreciated. Miss Kimball is chiefly known by her religious verse, which has found its way into all representative collections of American poetry, but in her home life she has never allowed her other engagements to interfere with the sick and suffering in old Portsmouth.

The History of the Kimball Family, Vol. II, contains a portrait of David Kimball and one of his daughter Harriet McEwen^s Kimball. Capt. George Albert Gerrish, who commanded the 1st New Hampshire Battery in the Civil

war, died from exposure incident to the campaigns and from hardships in Libby Prison. He was a lawyer, and practiced in Boston.

3. *Samuel⁷ Swett* b. 5 Oct. 1803, d. in Georgetown, D. C., 8 Sept. 1819.* 4. *Ellen Maria⁷ Swett* b. 8 Apr. 1809, d. in Newburyport, 4 Dec. 1883, m. in Washington, D. C., 3 July, 1839, Seth J. Todd of Washington, and had Thomas Gillis⁸ Todd b. in Washington, 21 Aug. 1840, d. in Newburyport, 4 Dec. 1896, m. 20 June, 1867, Mary Anna Cushing b. 3 Mar. 1844, d. 18 Nov. 1898. Children: i. *Mary Lawrence⁹ Todd* b. 15 May, 1868, m. 16 Oct. 1890, William Andros Barron b. at White River Junction, Vt., 17 Apr. 1868, and has William Andros¹⁰ Barron b. 16 Dec. 1892; this family live in Newburyport. ii. *Thomas Gillis⁹ Todd* b. 23 Apr. 1871. iii. *John Cushing⁹ Todd* b. 11 Jan. 1873. iv. *Ellen Gillis⁹ Todd* b. 3 June, 1874. 5. *Laura⁷ Swett* b. 1 Oct. 1811, d. 9 Oct. 1822. 6. *Horatio Nelson⁷ Swett* b. 16 Dec. 1812, d. in Portsmouth, N. H., 12 Oct. 1864. 7. *Susan Anne⁷ Swett* b. 12 Apr. 1817, d. 28 Mar. 1890, m. in Portsmouth, 4 Mar. 1845, James Muir Stewart, — Rev. Rufus Wheelwright Clark officiating — and had four children: i. William⁸ Stewart b. in Alexandria, Va., Oct. 1845, d. in Richmond, Va., 2 Aug. 1847. ii. Caroline Kimball⁸ Stewart b. in Alexandria, 17 Nov. 1849, m. 18 Nov. 1874, Charles W. Rice of Cambridge, Mass., who d. 22 Oct. 1876, leaving *James Stewart⁹ Rice* b. 1 Feb. 1876. iii. Mary⁸ Stewart b. in Alexandria, 17 July, 1851. iv. James McDonald⁸

* It is singular if Capt. Samuel Swett and his son Samuel died the *same day*, but it so appears in the record furnished.

Stewart b. 18 Aug. 1854. Rev. Thomas B. Balch officiated at the marriage of Margaret C. Swett, Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., of the First Presbyterian Church in Newburyport, at that of Caroline R., and Rev. James Morss, D. D., at that of Ellen M., which took place in St. Paul's Church, Newburyport. Susan Anne Swett was b. in Georgetown, D. C., James M. Stewart was b. in Port Royal, Va., 11 Oct. 1811, d. in Washington, D. C., 21 Dec. 1890.

3. v. Samuel⁶ b. 25 Oct. 1781, d. 19 Feb. 1865.
- vi. Eleanor⁶ b. 6 July, 1785, d. 1831, m. in Newburyport, 22 Jan. 1806,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating — (int. 4 Jan.), Capt. Salem Woodward, then of Spencer, Mass., b. in Vermont. "Captain Salem Woodward of the East India Merchant Navy, died of yellow fever at Darien, Ga." Mrs. Charles R. Woodward of Carlisle, Pa., has a portrait of him. "It reveals a fine round head, handsome face, over which the hair falls in a frowsy fashion, as if blown upon by the breath of the sea. The form is in sitting posture with spy-glass in hand." Children :
 1. *Greenleaf⁷ Woodward* b. 18 Oct. 1806, d. 1832.
 2. *Robert Clarke⁷ Woodward* b. in Newburyport, Mass., 14 Mar. 1808, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 10 Aug. 1877, m. 14 Aug. 1838, Sarah Eleanor Spangler of York, Pa., and had five children, viz.: i. *Ellen⁸ Woodward* b. 14 Nov. 1840, d. in Carlisle, Pa., 13 Feb. 1846.
 - ii. *George⁸ Woodward* b. 16 Mar. 1843, d. 26 Feb. 1846.
 - iii. *Charles Rollins⁸ Woodward* b. 18 Dec. 1844, d. 13 Mar. 1891, m. 7 Apr. 1870, Jessie Vaughan Elliot and had 1. *Robert Clarke⁹ Woodward*.
 2. *Florence Vaughan⁹ Woodward*.
 3. *Jessie Elliot⁹ Woodward*.
 4. *Sarah Eleanor⁹ Woodward*.
 5. *William Gra-*

*ham*⁹ Woodward. 6. *Charles Rollins*⁹ Woodward d. young. iv. Robert Spangler⁸ Woodward b. 19 June, 1849, d. 5 Feb. 1876. v. Florence⁸ Woodward b. 10 May, 1852, m. 21 Apr. 1874, James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. (Meth. Epis.), and had i. *Sara*⁹ Hargis b. in Carlisle, Pa., 5 June, 1875, d. in Germantown, Pa., 15 Sept. 1889. 2. *Lucia Coleman*⁹ Hargis. 3. *Jessie Woodward*⁹ Hargis. 4. *Henry White*⁹ Hargis. Robert Clarke⁷ Woodward when a young man was a clerk on Mississippi, Cincinnati and New Orleans steamboat lines, and in 1849 was one of the California pioneers. Later he lived in York, Pa., where he was chief burgess, and September, 1851, removed to Carlisle, and was in the grain and commission business. He was a trustee of Dickinson College, bank director, elder in the First Presbyterian Church, where there is a memorial window bearing his name, and was a prosperous and prominent citizen. His wife's name is also on the window. The record of his children and grandchildren was sent the writer by his daughter Florence,⁸ wife of Rev. James Hepburn Hargis, D. D. Mrs. Hargis from childhood excelled in music. She resided in Rome from 1883 to 1885 where her husband was acting superintendent of the missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Italy. Charles Rollins⁸ Woodward succeeded his father in business. 3. *George Washington*⁷ Woodward b. 1811, d. in Cincinnati, O., 2 Jan. 1879, unmarried. 4. *Lucia Ann*⁷ Woodward b. Apr. 1814, d. in Cincinnati, 24 Jan. 1884, m. 1833, John W. Coleman of Cincinnati, and had i. Alice⁸ Coleman d. in infancy. ii. John W.⁸ Coleman. iii. Charles Jerome⁸ Coleman, who is a pro-

fessor of music. Mrs. Coleman after the death of her daughter became a Catholic. She is described as a handsome and graceful woman.

5. *Charles Rollins' Woodward* d. at sea about 1828.

vii. Sarah White⁶ b. 3 Oct. 1787, d. 10 June, 1879, unmarried.

viii. Susan Greenleaf⁶ b. 22 Sept. 1789, d. 25 (20) Oct. 1877, unmarried. She and her sister Sarah died in Newburyport.

ix. Anne⁶ b. 5 July, 1792, d. 13 Apr. 1868, m. in Newburyport, 24 Jan. 1828,—Rev. John Proudfit, D. D., officiating,—Parker Noyes, A. M., of Salisbury, N. H., b. in South Hampton, N. H., 18 Nov. 1776, d. in Franklin, N. H., 18 Aug. 1852, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1796, and was an eminent lawyer. He was son of Rev. Nathaniel and Sarah (Noyes) Noyes. Child: *Anne Parker Noyes*, who d. young.

x. William⁶ b. 5 Feb. 1795, d. 5 Nov. 1795.

In the Newburyport record of births Sarah W., is called *Sally*, Susan G., *Susanna*, and Anne, *Nancy*.

SIXTH GENERATION.

3

Samuel⁶ (*Greenleaf*^s) of Newburyport, Mass., was born there 25 October, 1781, and died there 19 February, 1865. He was a cabinet maker, and was stationed at Plum Island in the war of 1812; married in Newburyport, 1 August, 1804,—Rev. Samuel Spring, D. D., officiating,—Abigail Goodhue, born in Newburyport, 18 February, 1783, died 27 March, 1864. She is said to have been daughter of Hezekiah and Sarah (Stanwood) Goodhue.

The children, all born in Newburyport, were

- i. Samuel⁷ b. 13 July. 1805, d. 20 July, 1805.
- ii. Sarah Goodhue⁷ b. 7 July, 1806, d. 1 Dec. 1834, m. in Newburyport, 29 Apr. 1828, William Richardson of Hadley, Mass., b. in Springfield, 12 Oct. 1806, d. 27 Jan. 1879, son of John Barnard and Mabel (Wolcott) Richardson. Children : 1. *Sarah Wolcott⁸ Richardson* b. 8 Mar. 1829, m. 18 Apr. 1849, Austin Spencer Pease of Springfield, Mass., who d. 15 Dec. 1886. Children : i. *Artemisia Anna⁹ Pease* b. 10 Apr. 1850. She lives in Springfield, and has rendered valuable assistance in the preparation of the record of this branch of the family. ii. *Louis Austin⁹ Pease* b. 6 July, 1852, m. 31 Oct. 1883, Ada Armstrong Winchester of Springfield, is an architect and civil engineer at Colorado Springs, Col., and has, born there, 1. *Winifred Chester¹⁰ Pease* b. 1 Aug. 1884. 2. *Katherine¹⁰ Pease* b. 6 July, 1894. iii. *Clara Alice⁹ Pease* b. 19 Apr. 1856. iv. *Sarah Louisa⁹ Pease* b. 1 Jan. 1862, m. 7 Oct. 1885, Herbert Comings Hastings and had 1. *Roger Wolcott¹⁰ Hastings* b. 27 Jan. 1887. 2. *Alfred Hathaway¹⁰ Hastings* b. 18 Oct. 1888. 3. *Dorothy¹⁰ Hastings* b. 17 Jan. 1893. 4. *Louis Pease¹⁰ Hastings* b. 24 Sept. 1896. Roger and Alfred were born in Fitchburg, and their sisters in Springfield. All the children of Austin S. Pease were born in Springfield except Sarah L. who was born in Dalton. 2. *Harriet Rebecca⁸ Richardson* b. 17 Jan. 1831. 3. *Martha Jane⁸ Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1833, d. 26 Sept. 1835. All born in Hadley, as were three of their half sisters.
- iii. Rebecca Swett⁷ b. 22 Mar. 1808, d. 17 May, 1867, m. in Newburyport, 1 Feb. 1831, Capt. Charles

- Marsh of Newburyport, who d. 18 July, 1867. He was commander of the brig "Ark," one of the first vessels that went to the California coast in 1849. They had *Laura Swett^s Marsh* d. 28 Sept. 1871, aged 39.
- iv. Jane Stickney⁷ b. 17 Feb. 1810, d. in Newburyport, 26 Sept. 1894, m. 25 Dec. 1866, Daniel Merrill of Rowley, Mass., b. 1792, d. —.
- v. Anne White⁷ b. 25 Nov. 1812, d. in Ipswich, 27 Aug. 1890, m. Frederick Mitchell of Ipswich, Mass. No children.
4. vi. Greenleaf⁷ b. 29 Dec. 1813.
- vii. Lucy Caldwell⁷ b. 5 Jan. 1816, d. in Hadley, 28 June, 1890, m. in Newburyport, 24 Nov. 1835, William Richardson of Hadley, whose first wife was Sarah Goodhue⁷ Clark. Children: 1. *Lucy Ann^s Richardson* b. 2 Dec. 1836. 2. *Mabel Louisa^s Richardson* b. 15 Jan. 1841, d. in Springfield, 26 May, 1898. 3. *Abby Clark^s Richardson* b. 2 Sept. 1844, m. 24 Nov. 1864, Charles Stiles Thayer of Hadley, who d. there 26 Aug. 1901, and had, all born in Hadley, 1. Henry Richardson⁹ Thayer, b. 21 Mar. 1873, m. 27 Mar. 1896, Adeline Champney of Hadley, and has *Hugo Kenneth¹⁰ Thayer* b. 2 Nov. 1898. ii and iii. Lucy Clarke⁹ Thayer and Laura Stiles⁹ Thayer b. 15 June, 1878. iv. Charles Hiram⁹ Thayer b. 16 Sept. 1884. v. Richard Pomeroy⁹ Thayer b. 21 Dec. 1886. 4. *Mary Davis^s Richardson* b. in Easthampton, Mass., 21 July, 1848, d. in Hadley, 27 Oct. 1867.
- viii. Margaret Melvin⁷ b. 8 Apr. 1818, m. 1 Dec. 1843, Charles Noyes of Newbury, Mass., b. there 23 Oct. 1812, d. there 23 Aug. 1893, and had 1. *Charles Melvin^s Noyes* b. 2 Dec. 1844, m. 28 Aug. 1865, Margaret Boyd Wallace b. 20 July,

- 1847, of Maryfield-by-Dundee, Scotland, and had Charles Wallace⁹ Noyes b. 17 Nov. 1867, d. 27 Dec. 1867. 2. *Isabel Clarke⁸ Noyes* b. 15 Nov. 1846. 3. *Samuel Clarke⁸ Noyes* b. 28 Dec. 1850, d. 22 June, 1897.
- ix. *Ellen White⁷* b. 15 (13) Mar. 1820, d. in New York, 13 July, 1893, m. in Newburyport, 28 June, 1847, Hosea Treat Crofoot of Middletown, Conn. (?), b. 19 Dec. 1819 (10 Jan. 1820), d. 15 Feb. 1882, son of Ira and Betsey Crofoot, and had 1. *Ella⁸ Crofoot* b. 15 Apr. 1848, m. 15 Apr. 1870, Charles Warland Clapp of Boston, and has i. Arthur Warland⁹ Clapp b. 29 Oct. 1871. ii. Helen Fisk⁹ Clapp b. 29 Jan. 1880. 2. *Charles Marsh⁸ Crofoot* b. 18 May, 1851, d. in Boston, 7 Mar. 1894, m. his cousin, Annie Elizabeth⁸ Clarke. (See p. 107.)
- x. *Martha Caldwell⁷* b. 15 Jan. 1822, d. 21 July, 1822.
- xi. *Martha Allen⁷* b. 19 Dec. 1823.
- xii. *Harriet Richardson⁷* b. 2 Aug. 1828, d. 18 Jan. 1886.

According to the town record Anne⁷ had no middle name, and Ellen White⁷ was born 15 March.

The Rev. Luther Fraseur Dimmick officiated at the marriages of Sarah Goodhue⁷ Clark, Rebecca Swett⁷ Clark and Lucy Caldwell⁷ Clark.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

4

Greenleaf⁷ (*Samuel⁸*) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 29 December, 1813. He graduated at the Newburyport High School, entered the office of the *Newburyport Herald* at the age of fourteen, and re-

mained seven years. He was editor and proprietor of the *Newburyport Courier* during Whig times, a paper widely read in Eastern Massachusetts and noted for its handsome and correct typography. The Honorable Caleb Cushing, LL. D., George Lunt and others contributed to its columns, and the *Courier* played an active part in the controversies of the period. Mr. Clarke was connected with the *Boston Transcript* for more than thirty years. On 14 May, 1896, he gave an address before the Franklin Typographical Society in Boston on the subject of "Printers of the Old Days."

He married in Newburyport, 13 October, 1835, Sarah Poor, born 17 December, 1817, died 21 April, 1865, daughter of Major John and Sophia (Jaques) Ladd of Haverhill, Mass. The Rev. Nathaniel Williams officiated at the marriage of Greenleaf Clarke and Sarah Poor Ladd. Mr. Clarke married secondly, 21 May, 1871, Mrs. Sarah M. Smart of Boston, daughter of Capt. Thompson Murch of Hampden, Me., and sister of Thompson H. Murch, M. C. The children, born in Newburyport, were

5. i. Judson Greenleaf⁸ b. 18 Jan. 1837, d. 29 Apr. 1900.
ii. Isabella Thompson⁸ b. Sept. 1839, d. 27 Dec. 1842.
6. iii. Irving⁸ b. 11 Mar. 1841.
iv. Son⁸ b. 25 Mar. 1842, d. 28 May, 1843. (Town records.)
7. v. Leverett Crofoot⁸ b. 22 May, 1844.
vi. Emily⁸ b. 3 June, 1847, m. 30 June, 1870, Capt. William H. Clark of Charlestown, Mass., b. in Cooper, Me., Apr. 1839, d. in Boston, 28 Feb. 1886, son of Moses N. and Harriet L. Clark, but had no children. Capt. Clark was for

many years prominently connected with tow-boat interests, and was highly respected.

- vii. Annie Elizabeth⁸ b. 10 Sept. 1848, d. in Boston, 25 Sept. 1889, m. in Newburyport, 5 Dec. 1876, her cousin, Charles Marsh⁸ Crofoot of Boston, and had *Charles Evelyn⁹ Crofoot* b. in Newburyport, 10 Aug. 1878. (See p. 105.)
- viii. Warren⁸ b. 31 Dec. 1854.
- ix. Son⁸ b. 14 Feb. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1857.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

5

Judson Greenleaf⁸ (*Greenleaf*⁷) of Springfield, Mass., was born in Newburyport, 18 January, 1837, and died 29 April, 1900. He was manager of the Union Mutual Life Insurance Company for Western Massachusetts, Rhode Island and Connecticut. He married in Newburyport, 10 April, 1859, Sarah E., born there 1838, died in Charlestown, 1862, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Coffin of Newburyport. He married secondly, in Bowdoinham, Me., 4 September, 1865, Alice Mary, born there 1843, died in Charlestown, 29 April, 1879 (death recorded in Newburyport), daughter of Thaddeus and Charlotte McFarland. Judson Greenleaf Clark married thirdly, in Springfield, 8 March, 1888, Alice I. Coates, born in Holyoke, Mass., widow of Charles H. Coates, and daughter of Enos and Sophia Allen. Children:

- i. Caroline Judson⁹ b. 13 Aug. 1860, d. in Littleton, N. H., 14 Oct. 1895, m. 5 Jan. 1881, George Raymond Armstrong of Springfield, Mass., b. in Fletcher, Vt., 22 Nov. 1851, son of Reuben and Mary (Butler) Armstrong. Children, all born in Springfield: 1. *Alda Lillian¹⁰ Armstrong* b.

- 8 Apr. 1882. 2. *Helen Marie*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 12 July, 1883. 3. *Carrie Clark*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 30 Nov. 1884. 4. *Alice Norma*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 24 May, 1886. 5. *Marjorie Parker*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 12 Aug. 1891. 6. *George Raymond*¹⁰ *Armstrong* b. 24 Mar. 1894. This family live in Littleton, N. H.
- ii. Howard Irving⁹ b. 1866, d. 10 Jan. 1891, m. 28 Sept. 1887, Isabella Goodacre of Hartford, Conn. Child: *Mildred Elizabeth*¹⁰ b. 28 June 1888.
- iii. Gertrude Alice⁹ b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 5 Sept. 1868.
- iv. Waldo Ernest⁹ b. 28 Sept. 1869, m. 2 Dec. 1898, Kathleen E. Bartlett.
- v. Gertrude Alice⁹ b. 4 Apr. 1871.
- vi. Isabel Noyes⁹ b. 18 Jan. 1874, m. 30 Jan. 1902, Robert FitzGerald of Schenectady, N. Y.

Caroline was born in Newburyport and the younger children in Charlestown.

6

Irving⁸ (*Greenleaf*⁷) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 11 March, 1841. In the Civil war he was a non-commissioned officer of company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and while attached to Hickman's brigade, under General Butler, he was taken prisoner at Drury's Bluff, 16 May, 1864, and removed to Belle Isle, thence to Salisbury, N. C., and from there to Charlotte, S. C., and later to Andersonville, from which he made his escape after suffering the horrors of that prison for eleven months. At the same battle in which he was taken prisoner, he had a ring shot from his left hand without his receiving injury. He has been married twice, but has no children. He married secondly,

in Boston, 10 February, 1877, Catharine A., born in St. John, New Brunswick, 1846, daughter of Christopher and Sarah Johnson.

7

Leverett Crofoot⁸ (*Greenleaf*⁹) of Boston, was born in Newburyport, 22 May, 1844. He writes his name Leverett Clarke. He is, or was, with the New York Life Insurance Company. He enlisted September, 1862, and was in company H, 27th regiment, Mass. Vols., and was attached to the 18th Corps of the Army of the Potomac. On the first day of the battle of the Wilderness, May, 1864, he was wounded in the right arm, and the bullet has never been removed. He was in the hospitals at David's Island, N. Y., Readville, Mass., and Gallup's Island, Boston harbor; rejoined his regiment at Newberne, N. C., and was slightly wounded and taken prisoner March, 1865, at Southwest Creek, N. C., removed to Goldsborough by rail, and thence on foot to Richmond, Va., being conducted for one hundred miles on the ties of the Richmond & Danville railroad under a guard of Georgia militia, and was in Libby prison ten weeks. Once when hard pressed the colors came into his charge, and in order to preserve them from the enemy he buried them in the sand together with the colors of a Connecticut regiment. This flag is now at the State House. He was in some of the most severe battles of the war. He married 19 August, 1870, Rose G. Seavey of Bangor, Me. His children, born in Charlestown, were

- i. Wallace Roland⁹ b. 25 Dec. 1871.
- ii. Frank Leverett⁹ b. 14 Oct. 1877, d. 16 Mar. 1885.

DANIEL CLARK OF BRENTWOOD, N. H.,
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

Daniel^a (*Nathaniel^b*) was born in Newbury, 15 September, 1726, baptized in Byfield Parish, 18 September, 1726; said by Robert Clark of Newburyport to have lived in Brentwood, N. H., and this statement is confirmed by the following deeds on record in Exeter, N. H.

On 21 June, 1751, Biley Hardy of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, one and one-half acres of land in Brentwood on the road to Exeter.

On 21 June, 1751, Joseph Wadleigh of Brentwood sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, carpenter, two parcels of land, viz.: three acres in Kingston, on the south side of the road to Exeter, and thirty-one rods in Brentwood, on the north side of the road.

On 23 March, 1760, Joseph Wadleigh sold to Daniel Clark of Brentwood, "maltster," three acres of land in Kingston.

Administration (*dates* not stated in the abstracts sent the writer) on the estate of Daniel Clark late of Brentwood, "gent^m" was granted to his widow, Abigail, who gave bond with Joseph Wadleigh and Nathaniel Stevens, both of Brentwood, as sureties. The inventory included house, barn, malt house, and six and one-half acres of land. The appraisers were Robert Smith, Isaac Sanborn and John Lyford.

Among those who had claims against the estate were Moses Clark, Elisha Hook and Betty Clark. On 1 January, 1786, the town of Brentwood paid Daniel Clark for "old pound" 8 shillings.

Daniel⁴ Clark of Exeter married in Hampton Falls, N. H., 28 December, 1748 (Brentwood records, 29 December), Sarah, born 29 September, 1721, baptized 3 December, 1721, (Hampton Falls church records), daughter of Caleb and Hannah Swain of Hampton Falls. Caleb Swain mentioned Sarah in his will dated 11 April, 1753, proved 25 May, 1757. Sarah died and Daniel⁴ married secondly, Abigail —.

He was presumably the Daniel Clark who signed the Association Test in Brentwood in 1776.

His children were

- i. Moses⁵ b. 9 Dec. 1749. Perhaps lived in Sandown, N. H., and was father of *Moses*,⁶ who m. Rachel b. 18 July, 1780, dau. of Abraham and Rachel (Elkins) Hooke (a cousin of Moses⁶ Hooke) and had an only child, Mary,⁷ who m. Eben Hoyt. The inventory of Moses Clark of Sandown was filed 11 April, 1827, and the probate papers prove that he left an only child, Mary, a minor.
- ii. Nathaniel⁵ b. 4 Mar. 1752. "Nath¹ Clark, cordwainer, aged 23, of Brintwood," enlisted 25 May, 1775, in Capt. Philip Tilton's company, Col. Enoch Poor's regiment, (3d) N. H., and 1 August, Nathaniel Clarke was in the same company. In November, 1776, "Nathel" Clarke of Salem, N. H., was in Capt. Norris's company, Col. Josiah Bartlett's regiment, and enlisted for the war. On 10 January, 1778, Nath Clark of New Salem (Salem), was missing from the same company. This roll was dated at Valley Forge, and there were many absentees from the "2^d Battⁿ," Col. Nathan Hale. Clark was described as 21 years of age, 5 feet, 8 inches in height, complexion dark, hair black,

NATHANIEL CLARKE

eyes black. "Where left H. Town." Probably the Nathaniel who signed the Association Test in Brentwood, 1776, was identical with Nathaniel⁵. Samuel also signed. Child: 1. Mary⁶ b. —, d. 15 Oct. 1865, aged 82 yrs., 8 mos., and is buried in Kingston, N. H. (gravestone), m. Caleb Long, who d. 23 Sept. 1843, aged 79 yrs., 8 mos. (same stone). They had Clarke⁷ Long, who had a son Charles⁸ Long.

- iii. Sarah⁵ b. 9 Feb. 1754, d. 11 Mar. 1808, m. 25 Mar. 1773, Capt. Elisha Hooke of Poplin, now Fremont, N. H., who was b. 18 Nov. 1747, d. 22 Feb. 1831, and had 1. Jacob⁶ Hooke b. 5 Jan. 1774, d. 3 Mar. 1834, m. 15 Oct. 1798, Sarah Brown Elkins of Poplin, who d. 3 Aug. 1837. 2. Moses⁶ Hooke b. 19 Apr. 1777, d. 2 Apr. 1872, m. 15 Mar. 1803, Ruth Stuart of Kingston, who d. 6 Apr. 1872, and had i. Moses⁷ Hooke. ii. Daniel Clark⁷ Hooke. iii. Horace Hubbard⁷ Hooke. iv. Ruth Stuart⁷ Hooke. v. Sarah Hubbard⁷ Hooke, who was the mother of Charles Henry⁸ Preston. 3. Sarah⁶ Hooke b. 4 Aug. 1782, d. 23 Jan. 1865, m. 16 Apr. 1803, Reuben Hooke of Hawke, now Danville, N. H., who d. 7 May, 1819.
- iv. Betty⁵ b. 4 Mar. 1756.
- v. Mary⁵ b. 27 May, 1758. Called *Molley* in the Brentwood town records, and the date of her birth is said to be there given as 26 May. She m. Jonathan Sleeper b. 28 Jan. 1754, d. 4 Sept. 1811. They had Anna⁶ Sleeper b. Oct. 1798, m. — Wadleigh. The above is from an old Bible in the possession of Henry French of Kingston, N. H., who is a grandson of Anna⁶ (Sleeper) Wadleigh. (Letter of Charles H. Preston of Danvers, 9 December, 1898.) All information as to Daniel⁴ Clark's family has

been supplied by Mr. Preston, who has obtained the record of the family contained in Brentwood town books.

- vi. Tamasin^s b. 27 Oct. 1760. She is called "Tam-sin" in the Brentwood records.





PART III.

NATHANIEL CLARK OF HAVERHILL, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FOURTH GENERATION.



NATHANIEL⁴ (*Nathaniel*) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Newbury, 1728, and died in Haverhill, 7 (5 on gravestone) November, 1805; a farmer. On 18 April, 1757, he was a member of the second company of foot, Major Richard Saltonstall, captain. From "A Muster roll of the Company under command of Cap^t Joseph Eaton in Col^o Johnson's Reg^t of Militia which marched on the Alarm April 19th 1775 from y^e Town of Haverhill to Cambridge," it appears that Nathaniel Clark was a member of this company, and entitled to pay for 70 miles' travel, and 2½ days' service.

(State Archives "Lexington Alarm," Vol. XII, p. 92.)

He evidently did all in his power to further the cause of the Revolution by loaning money to the town on several occasions (23 August, 1779, £24 was due

to him), and by serving in 1780 on the committee to collect clothing for the army.

On 20 January, 1762, Daniel Bradley of Haverhill sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill twenty-seven and one-half acres of land in Haverhill with buildings.

(Lib. CXX, fol. 9.)

On 28 April, 1763, Nehemiah Jewett of Rowley sold to Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, cordwainer, four and three-quarters acres of land in Haverhill.

(Lib. CXVIII, fol. 158.)

Copy of Nathaniel Clark's will from the *original* in the Essex County Probate files.

In the Name of God, Amen. I Nathaniel Clark of Haverhill, in y^e County of Efsex, & Commonwealth of Mafschufetts, Yeoman, taking into Confideration my Mortality, knowing y^t it is appoint — all Men once to die, do make & ordain this my laft Will & Testament. And firft of all I give my body to the duft, to be buried in a decent Manner at y^e Difcretion of my Executor hereafter named ; & my Soul unto that God who gave it, in hopes, through Grace of a Reunion of Soul & Body jointly to participate in a better Life. And touching such worldly Eftate wherewith it hath pleased God to blefs me, I give & difpofe of the same in y^e following Manner viz.

Imp^r — I give to my well beloved Wife, Mary Clark, all my Household Furniture as her own Property forever ; alfo one quarter Part of y^e yearly income of my Farm & Stock, free of all expence, during her natural Life, to be faith fully delivered to her by my Executor ; & do hereby order, that, if required, my Executor shall give Bonds at any time to my Wife, to her Satisfaction, for the faithful fulfilment of this Article.

- Item* — I give to my Son David one hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful interest for y^e Same from y^e present date till paid.
- Item* — I give to my Son Nathaniel one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intrest for y^e same from April y^e thirteenth one thousand Seven Hundred & ninety Seven till paid.
- Item* — I give to my Son Theodore one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, with lawful intrest for the same from April y^e thirteenth one thousand Seven Hundred & Ninety eight untill paid.
- Item* — I give to my Son Greenleaf one Hundred & twenty five Dollars, payable to him by my Executor when he shall come to y^e Age of twenty one years, with lawful intrest upon delays.
- Item* — I give to my Daughter Morfe, & Daughter Prescutt, in Addition to what I have already given them two Dollars each, payable in one year after my Decease.
- Item* — I give to Nathaniel Hafsaltine, Son of my Daughter Sufannah Hafsaltine, deceased, four Dollars payable in one year after my Decease.
- Item* — I give all my personal Estate, of whatever Name or Nature, excepting what has been above disposed of, to my five Sons, above named including my Executor to be equally divided between them.
- Item* — I give to my Son Moses all my real Estate, consisting of Lands and Buildings, reserving y^e Improvements of one half of y^e House & Cellar to my Wife during her natural Life, upon Condition that He the Said Moses shall fulfil y^e first Article of this Bequeathment, pay all my just & honest Debts, & be at y^e Expence of giving me a decent Burial.
- Item* — I do also hereby constitute & appoint my Son Moses my only Executor of this my Will & Testament, & do pronounce & declare this to be my last Will & Testament; in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & Seal, this thirteenth day of April one thousand Seven Hundred & Ninety Six.

N. B. The interlining was before y^e enfealing hereof.
 Signed sealed pronounced & declared
 by him y^e said *Nathaniel Clark*
 Nathaniel Clark to be his last Will &
 Testament in Prefence of us



BENJ^A KIMBALL
 SAM^L. EATON
 PHINEAS ADAMS

Admitted to probate
 2 December, 1805,
 "S. HOLTEN."

There is no inventory on file, but a receipt for legacies, dated 10 November, 1805, signed by David, Nathaniel, Theodore and Greenleaf Clark.

The following are fac-similes of the signatures of three of these brothers. That of Theodore, which will appear later in this book, is from a different document, and the cut had been made before the writer discovered this receipt.

David Clark

Nath^l Clark

Greenleaf Clark

The *record* states that the real estate was valued at \$2132, and the personal property at \$775.57, and presumably an inventory was made.

The farm of Nathaniel^l included the land now occupied by the Hill Dale Cemetery, and the house is about one mile and a half in a direct line from the Haverhill city hall, in the direction of the West Parish, with which he and his family were connected. The

view of the house, on the opposite page, shows it as it is now, with its large chimney gone. In this house Nathaniel lived, and later it is said to have been the home of his son Moses.⁵ From 1660-94 the farm belonged to Stephen Webster. In the Second burying-ground of the West Parish are seven slate gravestones in a row, all in good condition, with footstones. Beginning with the northerly stone the inscriptions are as follows :

(Willow and urn.)

In memory of | MEHITABLE K. CLARK, | Who died | Aug. 17, 1851 ; |
Aged 39 yrs.

F. A. Brown [engraver or maker].

(Urn.)

Mr. Paul Clark | *departed this life*, | *November 20th* 1789, | *Ætat.* 22.

(Urn.)

IN | Memory of | MR. NATHANIEL CLARK, | who died | Nov. 5, 1805, | *Æt.* 77.

(Willow and urn.)

SACRED | to the memory of | Mrs. Mary Clark | *Wife of* | *Mr. Nathaniel*
Clark, | who died June 13, 1817. | *Æt.* 84.

(Willow and urn.)

Mrs. | MARY | *wife of* | *Mr. Moses Clark*, | *died Aug. 16, 1819.* | *Æt.* 40.

(Willow and urn.)

IN | Memory of | MOSES CLARK, | Who died | Sep. 28, 1840, | *Æt.* 70.
B. Day. Lowell.

(Willow and urn.)

HANNAH E. | *Wife of* | MOSES CLARK, | Died | June 23, 1856, |
Aged 71 yrs.

This graveyard was laid out in 1786. Nathaniel and his wife became members of the West Church 6 December, 1772. He married in Bradford, Mass., 18 February, 1753, Mary, born 8 October, 1733, died in Haverhill, 13 June, 1817 (see gravestone), daughter of



NATHANIEL CLARK PLACE, HAVERHILL, MASS.

David and Dorcas (Gage) Hardy of Bradford. David Hardy was son of Joseph and Mary (Burbank) Hardy, and grandson of John Hardy, who with his brother William came to New England in the family of Governor Winthrop, and was assigned land in Ipswich by him, but not liking the place removed to East Bradford, and lived on the site where the Marden house now is. Mary Burbank was granddaughter of John Burbank, an early settler in Rowley.

Dorcas Gage was daughter of Samuel and Mary (Watson) Gage, and granddaughter of Daniel and Sarah (Kimball) Gage; Daniel's father was Sergeant John Gage of Rowley. Sarah (Kimball) Gage was a daughter of Henry Kimball of Rattlesden, Suffolk, England, later of Ipswich and Wenham, Mass., granddaughter of Richard Kimball of Rattlesden and his wife Ursula, daughter of Henry Scott of that place, and she (Sarah) was also a granddaughter of John Wyatt of Ipswich, Mass., whose daughter, Mary, married 1640 Henry Kimball. It is known that the wife of Henry Scott was Martha Whotlock.

The children of Nathaniel, all born in Haverhill, were

2. i. David⁵ b. 27 Nov. 1755, d. 16 Mar. 1833.
- ii. Sarah⁵ b. —, d. in Westmoreland, N. H., m. Nathan Morse of Sandwich, N. H., b. 10 Sept. 1751, son of Nathan and Mehitable (Emery) Morse, and had 1. *Benjamin⁶ Morse* m. Joanna Thresher and had seven children. 2. *Sarah⁶ Morse* b. 6 July, 1786, m. 18 July, 1806, Henry Currier b. 18 Jan. 1780, moved to Magog, Stanstead Co., Province of Quebec, and had nine children. 3. *Daughter⁶ Morse* m. — Mason. 4. *Susan⁶ Morse* m. Ebenezer Cram, a merchant of Portland, Me.

- iii. Susanna^s b. 3 Apr. 1758, d. prior to 13 Apr. 1796, m. 24 Nov. 1777, Richard Hazeltine, who d. in Orford, N. H., son of James and Rebecca (Milliken) Hazeltine of Bradford, Mass., and had 1. *Rebecca Clark⁶ Hazeltine* b. 4 Mar. 1779, m. Ichabod Eaton of Hopkinton, N. H. 2. *Nathaniel⁶ Hazeltine* b. 14 Jan. 1781, of Orford. 3. *Susanna⁶ Hazeltine* b. 5 May, 1783, m. Merrill Hines of Hopkinton. 4. *James⁶ Hazeltine*, b. —, who was a physician in Lowell. There were other children.
- iv. Nathaniel^s b. —, d. young.
- v. Mary^s b. 10 Mar. 1762, d. 25 Nov. 1843, m. Joshua Prescott of Holderness, N. H., b. Feb. 1769, d. 18 Jan. 1826, son of James and Molly (Carr) Prescott, and had 1. *Jane⁶ Prescott* b. 1793, d. 1 Sept. 1859, m. Enoch True of Centre Harbor, N. H., and had five children. 2. *Clark⁶ Prescott* b. 1799, d. 1829, m. Sarah Beede and had Sarah⁷ Prescott, who d. in California. 3. *Greenleaf Clark⁶ Prescott* b. 8 Oct. 1800, m. Apr. 1826, Azubah Clark, who d. 28 Sept. 1829, and had two sons. He m. secondly, 13 Mar. 1835, Rhoda Ladd and had a daughter. He was a farmer in Holderness. 4. *John⁶ Prescott* b. 1804, d. in Rock Creek, Ill., 1864, m. Lucinda Webster and had three children. He was a colonel in the militia of N. H.
- vi. Greenleaf^s b. —, d. young.
- 3. vii. Nathaniel^s b. 1766, d. 19 Mar. 1846.
- viii. Paul^s b. 1767, d. 20 Nov. 1789, unmarried.
- 4. ix. Moses^s b. 6 May, 1770, d. 28 Sept. 1840.
- 5. x. Theodore^s b. 27 Apr. 1772, d. 7 Dec. 1829.
- xi. Rebecca^s b. —, d. before 13 Apr. 1796.
- 6. xii. Greenleaf^s b. 5 (24 on gravestone) May, 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION.

2

David^s (*Nathaniel*^h) of Sandown, N. H., "Clothier" and farmer, was born in Haverhill, 27 November, 1755 (perhaps the David Clark who was baptized 30 November, 1755, by Rev. Thomas Barnard, according to the church records in Newbury*), died in Sandown, 16 March, 1833. He was a cloth dresser at Allen's Mills, Salem, and later removed to Sandown where he served the town as selectman five years, 1799-1803 inclusive. David was a soldier in Capt. Aaron Kinsman's company of Col. John Stark's regiment, New Hampshire, eight months from 8 May, 1775, and was first under fire at Bunker Hill. In January, 1776, he enlisted in Capt. Mighill's company of Col. Loammi Baldwin's regiment, Massachusetts, and was discharged at Morristown, N. J., in February, 1777. He had been in the battle at Trenton, N. J., 26 December, 1776, and in that of 2 January, 1777, when the British were repulsed in attempting to cross the bridge at Trenton; he was also in the battle of Princeton, N. J., 3 January, 1777, as well as in skirmishes at or near Quibbletown, N. J.

At the battle of Bennington, 16 August, 1777, he was a soldier in Capt. Daniel Runnel's company, with whom he served from 20 July to 28 September, 1777, in Col. Moses Nichols's regiment of General John Stark's command. The above is condensed from the records of the Pension office at Washington, but as the pen-

* Rev. Thomas Barnard, A. M., was minister of the Second Church in Newbury, later the First Church in West Newbury, from 1739-51, and it is probable that David was baptized in Newbury.

sions were granted for service of nine months or more in one enlistment the applicants under that law did not state the particulars of their shorter service. David crossed the Delaware with General Washington, and is said to have been one of the General's body-guard; during his service in Capt. Runnel's company he was a corporal, the second in the list. Daniel Clark of Farmington, Me., his grandson, stated that when a boy of eight years, or less, he asked his grandfather if he ever killed anyone in battle. The latter replied "I cannot tell, — we do not know, my boy, whether we kill or not in battle. But once I saw a British soldier raise his gun and fire at me. He hit the butt of my musket and shattered it. I stooped down and picked up the gun of a fallen comrade, aimed at him and fired. I do not know whether I killed him or not, but he fell and I never saw him afterwards."

David Clark had a robust constitution which enabled him to endure many privations. His old homestead, now owned and occupied by his grandson, Amos Sabin⁷ Clark, is kept in excellent repair. "The old-fashioned, tall eight-day clock stands like a grim sentinel in the corner of the kitchen, telling off the seconds, minutes, and hours, numbering the days of the month, and showing the changes of the moon. We noticed at the top of the dial the full face of the moon; this indicated correctly that the moon was full. Mr. Clark said his grandfather paid 60 silver dollars for the clock. By the side of the clock stood an old-fashioned chair which had been used more than 100 years. In one of the front rooms the four walls are made in panels of nice workmanship of white pine; there could not be found a knot in all the panelling."



DAVID CLARK PLACE, SANDOWN, N. H.

Under date of 18 May, 1901, Amos S. Clark wrote "I am still living in the house built by my Grandfather David Clark about 115 years ago. The outward view of the house is the same as when first built, except I have had new windows put in and projection added to the eaves." "The house is yet in excellent condition having always been well cared for." Mr. Clark enclosed a photograph from which the illustration opposite was made.

There is in possession of James Francis^s Savage of Lowell, Mass., the old three-cornered cocked hat which his great-grandfather wore in the service of his country. Mr. Savage has also the bayonet from David Clark's gun. "Mrs. Anna (Woodman) Clark, wife of David Clark, sustained a most excellent reputation as a Christian woman, being of the Methodist persuasion. The family pew was at the head of the centre aisle, in front of the pulpit on the right as one enters the church. Tradition says that the train of Mrs. Clark's dress reached from the pew to the church door." "Nearly two miles from this old church is the cemetery where rests the remains of David Clark." "On the gravestone of dark slate, with an urn, is inscribed

Mr. | DAVID CLARK | died | March 16, 1833, | Æt. 77.

*Mortals, how few among
your race
Have given this thought
its weight
That on the present mo-
ment hangs
Your everlasting fate.*

On Mrs. Clark's gravestone is the following :

Mrs. | ANNA, | wife of Mr. David Clark | died March 14, 1826, | Æt. 64.

Owing to moss the verse at the bottom was illegible." (See valuable articles by S. S. Griffin in *The Derry News* December 26, 1890, January 2, 1891, and January 9, 1891.) Mr. Griffin visited the old mansion and graveyard Christmas morning 1890.

The capitalization of these inscriptions is made to conform to the lettering on the stones.

The verse on Mrs. Clark's gravestone as copied by her great-grandson, James Francis Savage, Esq., reads

*Sleep, precious dust, in calm repose,
Thy toils and pains are at a close,
Thy happy soul with Jesus rests
In heavenly mansions with the blest.*

On 5 February, 1795, David Clark signed a request addressed to Rev. John Webber to continue as pastor in Sandown, and was presumably the David Clark who in 1824 bought a saw-mill in Pembroke on the "South-east side of Suncook river at Buckstreet." He kept a saw-mill there, and built a grist-mill a few feet south of the old saw-mill, taking the water to it in a flume. In 1829 he deeded both mills, and the house which he had built, to David Clark of Plaistow, John Clark of Chester and Nathaniel Clark of Sandown. David and John sold their interests a few years later to John Richardson of Haverhill. David's Clark was a Methodist, as are many of his descendants.

He married in Salem, N. H., 21 June, 1781, Anna, born there 28 March, 1762, died 14 March, 1826, daughter of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman of Salem.*

* He was son of John and Anna (Adams) Woodman, and fourth in descent from Lieut. Edward Woodman of Newbury. Anna Wheeler was a daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Plummer) Wheeler, and fourth from John Wheeler and Francis Plummer, the latter of Newbury, and the descendants of both

The four elder children of David^s Clark were born in Salem, N. H., the others in Sandown. They were

- i. David⁶ b. 28 Mar. 1782, d. 29 Nov. 1790.
7. ii. John⁶ b. 25 (24 Salem town records) May, 1784, d. 15 May, 1863.
8. iii. Nathaniel⁶ b. 4 Aug. 1786, d. 13 May, 1874.
- iv. Abner⁶ b. 1 May, 1788, d. 25 Feb. 1814, unmarried. In 1809 he preached at Centre Harbor, and in 1810 at Suncook Village, and was the first Methodist minister there. He died in Falmouth, Mass.
- v. Nancy⁶ b. 4 Apr. 1790, d. 30 July, 1790.
9. vi. Daniel⁶ b. 7 Dec. 1791, d. 22 (29 town records) Apr. 1822.
10. vii. David⁶ b. 4 Feb. 1794, d. 24 Nov. 1834.
- viii. Nancy⁶ b. 6 Mar. 1796, d. 20 May, 1888, m. in Sandown, 30 May, 1819, Samuel Clough b. 10 Aug. 1789, d. 18 Mar. 1824, son of Capt. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Philbrick) Clough of Sandown. Nancy⁶ m. secondly, 6 Apr. 1826, Josiah Clough d. 3 Feb. 1875, brother of her first husband. Children: 1. *Greenleaf Clark⁷ Clough* (M. D. Bowdoin, 1844) b. in Sandown, 19 Feb. 1821, d. 7 June, 1871, m. 22 Apr. 1845, Martha Jane Metcalf of Greenland, N. H., d. 15 Mar. 1859, and had two children. He m. secondly, Harriet Wiggin Metcalf d. 8 Mar. 1893, sister of his first wife, and had one child. Dr. Clough practiced in Salem, N. H., and Greenland. According to "John Poore

were of Rowley. The gravestones of Nathaniel and Anna (Wheeler) Woodman are in the old burying-ground at the centre of Salem, N. H. He died 13 November, 1821, aged 92 years, and she 25 March, 1796, aged 58 years. James Francis⁸ Savage, Esq., an accurate genealogist, has collected much valuable matter relating to the different families from which he is descended, and the writer is indebted to him for many dates and items.

and his Descendants," a reliable work by Alfred Poore, the children of Greenleaf Clark⁷ and Martha Jane Clough were i. Alfred Metcalf⁸ Clough b. in Salem, 31 Mar. 1847, a farmer in Greenland, in 1881. ii. Edward Greenleaf⁸ Clough b. in Greenland, 2 Apr. 1852, m. Jan. 1879, Susie Emma Bucknam; and is a dealer in trees and shrubs in Brighton, Mass. By his second wife Dr. Clough had Mary Metcalf⁸ Clough b. 10 July, 1861. 2. *Samuel Adams⁷ Clough* b. 23 Mar. 1827. 3. *Sarah Ann Woodman⁷ Clough* b. 13 Jan. 1829, d. in Sandown, 29 Nov. 1901, m. Barzillai Hinds Rand b. in Chester, N. H., 4 July, 1825, d. —, son of William and Elizabeth (Forsaith) Rand, and had i. Charles Aubrey⁸ Rand. ii. Ann Mary Janette⁸ Rand. iii. Orlando Hinds⁸ Rand. iv. Emma Isadore⁸ Rand. v. Henry Ellsworth⁸ Rand. vi. Hattie Mabel⁸ Rand d. 3 Aug. 1869, aged 4 yrs., 6 mos. vii. Edward Greenleaf⁸ Rand. 4. *Abner Clark⁷ Clough* b. 28 Apr. 1830, d. 14 May, 1830. Joseph B. White, elder in the Methodist Church, officiated at the marriage of Samuel Clough and Nancy Clark, and the certificate, or a copy, exists.

- ix. Sally Webster⁶ b. 23 Feb. 1799, d. 25 (21 town records) Mar. 1800.
- x. Paul⁶ b. 23 Feb. 1802, d. 4 Mar. 1802.
- xi. Sally Webster⁶ b. 24 Oct. 1803, d. 31 Jan. 1845, m. 22 June, 1828, Peter Sabin. "We have no record of Uncle Sabin's birth or death; he moved to Michigan where he had a family of 5 children, all died young except the oldest (Emery) who went to war and died aged about 20 years." (Letter of Amos Sabin⁷ Clark, 16 September, 1883.)

3

Nathaniel^s (*Nathaniel^t*) of Plaistow, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 1766, and died in Plaistow, 19 March, 1846. At the age of fifteen, 14 March, 1781, he enlisted with the consent of his parents for three years as fifer in Capt. Nehemiah Emerson's company, 10th regiment, Mass. Thomas Page enlisted at the same time as a drummer, and it is said that their youth and skillful execution drew the attention of General Washington, to whom Capt. Emerson remarked, "they are pretty boys"; a compliment of which they were ever after proud. They were with the same captain till the close of the war. Nathaniel was a member of the Legislature in 1808.

The following is from the records of the Bureau of Pensions at Washington, D. C.

Nathaniel Clark. Date of Enlistment or Appointment, March, 1781. Length of service, 3 yrs. Rank, private and corporal. Officers under whom service was rendered, Captain Emerson, Colonel Tupper. State, Mass. Battles engaged in, wounded in battle near King's Bridge, N. Y., July, 1781. Residence of soldier at enlistment, probably Haverhill, Massachusetts. Date of application for pension November 30, 1819. Residence at date of application Plaistow, Rockingham Co. N. H. Age at date of application 53 years.

The above was furnished by D. I. Murphy, First Deputy Commissioner.

The record of the service of Nathaniel as given in the official Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution is as follows:

"Private, Capt. Jonathan Ayer's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's (Essex Co.) regt.; enlisted July 15, 1780; dis-

charged Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos. 7 days; company raised to reinforce Continental Army for 3 months; *also*, receipt dated April 10, 1781, for bounty paid said Clark by the town of Haverhill to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years, agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; *also*, Private, Col. Benjamin Tupper's (10th) regt.; enlisted March 18, 1781; service 9 mos. 14 days; *also*, same regt.; service from Jan. 1, 1782, 12 months."

In 1798 Abijah Eaton of Atkinson, N. H., sold to Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow, clothier, and James Haseltine, Jr., two hundred acres of land in Atkinson and Haverhill.

(Lib. CLXIII, fol. 186.)

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine of Haverhill, bricklayer, sold to Nathaniel Clark and Nathaniel Clark, Jr., both of Plaistow, for \$1,045.60 thirty-one acres and one hundred and fourteen rods of land partly in Haverhill and partly in Atkinson joining "land I this day sold to Greenleaf Clark," and land of Nathaniel Clark. Also bounded on "the road which leads from Haverhill to Atkinson Meeting house."

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

On 10 April, 1815, the grantees in the above deed sold to Isaac and Jonathan K. Webster, both of Haverhill, one-third of an acre of this land.

On 17 March, 1815, James Haseltine sold to Greenleaf Clark, Esq., of Atkinson, sixteen acres and one hundred and four rods of land.

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 41.)

The farm of Nathaniel,⁵ and of his son Nathaniel⁶ and grandson Nathaniel Haven,⁷ is in Plaistow, a short distance southeast of Atkinson depot, and extends to



NATHANIEL CLARK PLACE, PLAISTOW, N. H.

the railroad. The house was built in 1802, and is large. The picture opposite shows the old grist-mill, still used, at the extreme right. The ancient cloth mill, which Nathaniel⁵ operated, no longer exists. There is a pretty stream with a fall of about eight feet.

In the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill, but on the New Hampshire side, is a large, well-kept lot, with a conspicuous and handsome monument, bearing on its south face the names of Nathaniel,⁵ his wife, Abigail Woodman, and their daughters, Anna and Elizabeth, with the years of their births and deaths. On the west face of the monument are the names, and years, of Col. Nathaniel⁶ and his wife Betsey Brickett. At the base is the surname: CLARK. On the north face are the names of Nathaniel H.⁷ and his daughter, Fannie Kimball⁸ Clark. A suitable stone marks each grave.

North of this lot is that of David⁶ Clark, where he rests together with his wife, Eliza P., their son, David Oliphant,⁷ and their son-in-law, Samuel P. Foote. These graves are marked by large white stones.

This graveyard was laid out in 1734.

The will of Nathaniel Clark of Plaistow was proved 7 April, 1846.

His wife became a member of the Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill, 8 September, 1799; Ann Clark (presumably his daughter) and his daughter Lydia W. 6 May, 1827; he himself 8 January, 1832.

He married in Salem, N. H., 10 May, 1787, Abigail Woodman, sister of his brother David's wife, born in Salem, 27 June, 1765, died 3 April, 1844.

Nathaniel⁵ Clark had, born in Plaistow,

- i. Susan⁶ b. —, d. in Hallowell, Me., 25 Jan. 1869, m. 13 Jan. 1822, Nathan Moody, A. M., of Hallowell, b. in Byfield Parish, Newbury, Mass., 11 Sept. 1768, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1795, was a merchant in Hallowell, and d. there 2 Apr. 1846, son of Paul and Mary (Jewett) Moody. Child: *Mary Elizabeth⁷ Moody*.
11. ii. Nathaniel⁶ b. 19 Apr. 1789, d. 18 Dec. 1869.
- iii. Anna⁶ b. 4 May, 1791, d. 9 July, 1871, unmarried.
12. iv. David⁶ b. 4 June, 1793, d. 4 Feb. 1873.
- v. Abigail⁶ b. 5 Apr. 1795, d. 27 Aug. 1879, m. 19 Oct. 1817, David Clark (see 10), her cousin. She m. secondly, 20 Mar. 1867, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., who had been twice married before.
13. vi. John Woodman⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1797, d. 19 Dec. 1849.
- vii. Mary⁶ b. 21 Jan. 1800, d. 6 June, 1833, m. 18 July, 1822, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, b. in Plaistow, 31 May, 1793, d. in Hampstead, 11 June, 1869, son of Joseph and Mary (Sawyer) Smith. He was town clerk 1825-32, selectman 1844, '46 and '47, member of the school committee 1842-44, '49-51. They had, born in Hampstead, 1. *Mary Clarke⁷ Smith* b. 16 Sept. 1823, d. in Newmarket, N. H., 19 Aug. 1875, m. 6 Sept. 1853, James Brickett of Claremont, N. H., but had no children. She graduated at the Adams Female Academy in Derry. 2. *Isaac William⁷ Smith* b. 18 May, 1825, d. 28 Nov. 1898. He prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, under the tuition of the distinguished Samuel Harvey Taylor, LL. D., entered Dartmouth College in 1842, graduated in 1846, and received the de-

gree of A. M. He was engaged in teaching in his native town during portions of 1846, '47, and in March, 1847, began the study of law in the office of William Smith, Esq., of Lowell, Mass. In April, 1848, he entered the office of Honorable Daniel Clark, in Manchester, N. H., and was admitted to the bar 9 July, 1850. He at once opened an office in Manchester, where he resided for many years. In 1851, '52 he was in partnership with Honorable Herman Foster of Manchester, and from 1857-62, with Honorable Daniel Clark. For one year he was clerk of the common council, and in 1851, '52 he was a member and president of the same board. He was appointed April, 1854, city solicitor, and reappointed in 1855. In July, 1855, he was appointed justice of the Police Court of Manchester, but resigned in 1857, and in 1859, '60, was representative in the Legislature, and in 1862, '63, senator from the Third district. In 1869 he was mayor of Manchester. From February, 1863-70, he was United States assessor for the Second district of N. H. under the Internal Revenue Law. He continued in successful practice until February, 1874, when he was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of N. H. The Court was reorganized in August of that year, when he was reappointed, and remained upon the bench until August, 1876, when the courts were again reorganized, and he resumed practice in Manchester. He was reappointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court for the third time in July, 1877, and remained upon the bench until retired by the age limitation. He was president of the Dartmouth College Alumni

NATHANIEL CLARKE

Association 1881-83, of the Phi Beta Kappa Society 1882-84, in 1885 he was elected a trustee of Dartmouth College, and in 1889 received the degree of LL.D. from that college. At the time of his death Judge Smith was the president of the Southern New Hampshire Bar Association. He had been a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society since 10 June, 1863, of the Franklin Street Congregational Church from 1870, and for a long time trustee of the Manchester Public Library and the Manchester Savings Bank. At the centennial celebration in Hampstead 4 July, 1849, he delivered an address. The Memorial History of Hampstead contains a portrait of him between pp. 88 and 89, and a sketch pp. 317-20. The Proceedings of the New Hampshire Historical Society, Vol. III, Part II, 1902, also contains a sketch of him and his portrait. He m. 16 Aug. 1854, Amanda White, dau. of Honorable Hiram and Mary (White) Brown. Mr. Brown was the first mayor of Manchester. Children: i. Mary Amanda^s Smith b. 5 June, 1855. ii. William Isaac^s Smith b. 22 Feb. 1857 (Dartmouth College 1880), resides in Bustleton, Pa. iii. Arthur Whitney^s Smith b. 9 Mar. 1860, d. 5 Mar. 1886. iv. Julia Brown^s Smith b. 17 Jan. 1862, at one time a teacher in Rawlins, Wyo. v. Edward Clark^s Smith b. 24 Oct. 1864. vi. Daniel Clark^s Smith b. 5 Apr. 1866. vii. Jennie Patterson^s Smith b. 29 Sept. 1868. viii. Grace Lee^s Smith b. 10 Sept. 1870. Within the past sixteen years all, or most, of Judge Smith's children have married, and some of them live in remote States. 3. *Nathaniel Clarke^r Smith* b. 4 Dec. 1827. He was town

clerk of Hampstead 1849-52, representative in the Legislature 1857-59, m. 31 Mar. 1852, Elizabeth Ann, who d. 11 Apr. 1858, dau. of John and Abigail (Wadleigh) Heath of Hampstead, and had Mary Abbie^s Smith b. 3 Apr. 1858, d. 6 Apr. 1858. He m. secondly, 28 Feb. 1861, Annie Gilman, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Wadleigh) Glines of Northfield, N. H., and had i. Lizzie Heath^s Smith b. 27 Jan. 1862. ii. Annie Glines^s Smith b. 9 Oct. 1864; a teacher. iii. Mary Brickett^s Smith b. 21 May, 1868; an artist. Major Smith m. secondly, 23 Oct. 1834, Sarah b. 9 Dec. 1795, d. 2 May, 1866, dau. of Moses and Mary Clement of Salisbury, N. H., and had two sons. He m. thirdly, Abigail Clarke. (See p. 130.) In the Memorial History of Hampstead, 1899, between pp. 80 and 81 is a portrait of Major Smith and a picture of his home, and pp. 320, 321 contain a sketch of him. At the centennial celebration at Hampstead, 4 July, 1849, he was the chairman of the committee of arrangements. The late Judge Smith was interested in this genealogy, and furnished much material for it. The Second Edition contains his portrait.

- viii. Lydia Woodman⁶ b. 29 Sept. 1804, d. 7 Jan. 1892, m. 29 Apr. 1828, William Noyes of Atkinson, N. H., b. 12 Apr. 1797 (gravestone 5 Apr.), d. 19 Sept. 1889, son of Henry and Tamar (Little) Noyes, and had i. *William Clarke⁷ Noyes* b. 1 Oct. 1829, d. 27 Jan. 1892, m. 25 Dec. 1856, Mary Bell Williams of Haverhill, and had i. Charles Bell⁸ Noyes b. 4 July, 1858, d. 5 Dec. 1860. ii. Lydia Clarke⁸ Noyes b. 23 Nov. 1859, unmarried. iii. Arthur Bell⁸ Noyes b. 31 Oct. 1861, m. 10 June, 1891, Isabell Estelle

Tibbetts of Haverhill ; no children. iv. Fannie Bly^s Noyes b. 9 Apr. 1864, unmarried. v. William Clarke^s Noyes b. 23 Oct. 1866, d. 2 Apr. 1899, m. 22 June, 1892, Harriet Newell Weeks, who d. May, 1896. Child: *Henrietta Weeks^s Noyes* b. 16 Mar. 1893. vi. Mary Williams^s Noyes b. 28 Nov. 1877. 2. *Isaac Smith^s Noyes* b. 25 Mar. 1831, m. 27 Sept. 1855, Caroline A. McCloy of Salem, Mass., d. —, and had i. William^s Noyes b. 8 Sept. 1856, d. 15 Mar. 1859. ii. Annie^s Noyes b. 23 Nov. 1857, m. 12 Dec. 1899, Herbert Stanley Seeley. iii. Frances^s Noyes b. 2 Nov. 1858, m. 17 June, 1886, George Estius Emerson. Children: 1. *George Irving^s Emerson* b. 12 Apr. 1887. 2. *Caroline Noyes^s Emerson* b. 25 Nov. 1889, d. 8 Jan. 1890. 3. *Mildred^s Emerson* b. 9 May, 1891. 4. *Paul Greenough^s Emerson* b. 23 July, 1893, d. 30 Apr. 1895. 5. *Russell^s Emerson* b. 4 Oct. 1895, d. 27 July, 1899. 6. *Esther^s Emerson* b. 31 Mar. 1900. "The oldest was born his great-grandfather's birthday on his mother's side, and the youngest on her great-grandfather's birthday on her father's side." All the Emerson children were born in Haverhill, and three died there. iv. Eliza^s Noyes b. 22 May, 1860, m. 8 Sept. 1891, Charles Elmer Dole, who is cashier of the First National Bank of Haverhill, and has, born in Haverhill, 1. *George Elmer^s Dole* b. 24 July, 1893. 2. *Howard Noyes^s Dole* b. 5 July, 1896. v. Helen^s Noyes b. 19 Jan. 1862, d. 12 Sept. 1862. vi. Harry Isaac^s Noyes b. 9 Sept. 1872, m. 17 Oct. 1894, Mary Lizzie Emerson and had, born in Atkinson, 1. *Caroline Ruth^s Noyes* b. 8 Dec. 1895. 2. *Harold Emerson^s Noyes* b. 12 Mar. 1897. 3. *Roland Isaac^s Noyes* b. 15

Sept. 1898. 4. *James Norton Noyes* b. 1901. Isaac S.⁷ Noyes m. secondly, 7 Nov. 1894, Jennie Amelia Hart and had i. Isaac Smith⁸ Noyes b. 21 May, 1896, d. 10 Aug. 1896. ii. Robert Embre⁸ Noyes b. 23 June, 1900. After her marriage Lydia Woodman⁶ (Clark) Noyes lived on the paternal farm in a house on the opposite side of the road from her father's. (Letter of Miss H. E. Noyes, 4 December, 1900.) William Noyes joined the Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill 12 May, 1833; Mary B. (Williams) Noyes 3 May, 1863; William C. Noyes, Lydia C. Noyes, Fannie B. Noyes, Annie Noyes, Frances Noyes and Eliza Noyes 7 May, 1876. Members of this family are buried in the graveyard of the North Parish of Haverhill.

ix. Elizabeth⁶ b. 6 Nov. 1809, d. 1817.

4

Moses⁵ (*Nathaniel*) of Haverhill, Mass., was born there 6 May, 1770, and died there 28 September, 1840. He married November, 1804, Mary, born 16 February, 1779, died 16 August, 1817, daughter of Timothy and Mary (Head) Kimball of Bradford, Mass. Moses married secondly, in Haverhill, 13 December, 1820, Hannah Emerson, who died 23 June, 1856. She became a member of the West Church in Haverhill 22 August, 1824; her step-daughters Harriet 28 October, 1827, and Mehitabel K. 1 May, 1831. Moses lived on the homestead of his father, and all his children were born in Haverhill.

The fac-simile is from his signature to his bond as administrator of his father's estate.



Moses died intestate, and his son Leonard was appointed administrator 20 October, 1840.

The inventory taken by Ephraim Corliss, Joseph Coffin and Joseph Ayer, 5 November, 1840, included the home farm of forty-seven acres and some salt meadow, valued at \$2500.

The personal property amounted to \$1452.77, and one horse, three cows and one steer were among the items.

The children were

14. i. Nathaniel⁶ b. 25 Nov. 1805, d. 1 Dec. 1874.
- ii. Mary⁶ b. 24 Jan. 1808, d. 4 July, 1879, m. Sept. 1826, Lemuel Leonard b. 5 Jan. 1789, d. 7 Dec. 1848, and had 1. *Harriet Clark⁷ Leonard* b. 17 June, 1828, d. 16 Nov. 1874, m. 6 Feb. 1859, Horace Bond and had no children. 2. *Ellen Harding⁷ Leonard* b. 19 Sept. 1831, m. in Haverhill, 16 Oct. 1865, William Ford of Groveland, Mass., and had no children. 3. *George Clagute⁷ Leonard* b. 19 Apr. 1836, d. in the District of Columbia 22 Sept. 1864. He served in the 22nd regiment, Mass. Vols., and twice enlisted; the first time he was discharged, as he had lung fever. His death was caused by an internal injury, received in the government service, while lifting bags of grain, and he survived the accident but a few hours. He first enlisted 7 September, 1861.
15. iii. Leonard⁶ b. 6 Feb. 1810, d. 28 Nov. 1889.
- iv. Mehitable K.⁶ b. 8 Mar. 1812, d. in Haverhill, 17 Aug. 1851.
- v. Harriet⁶ b. 9 Aug. 1814, m. 7 May, 1832, James Flanders, who d. 26 Dec. 1855, and had 1. *Charles Leonard⁷ Flanders* b. 17 Mar. 1833, d. 17 July, 1864. He served in the 1st regiment,

Mass. Vols. (Heavy Artillery), and was taken prisoner. 2. *Almira Ellen⁷ Flanders* b. 8 Aug. 1834, d. 17 Aug. 1835. 3. *James Henry⁷ Flanders* b. 1 May, 1836, d. 20 Oct. 1837. 4. *Harriet Isabel⁷ Flanders* b. 19 July, 1838, m. in Haverhill, 28 Feb. 1856, John Samuel Foster of Albany, Me. She was then of West Amesbury; Rev. Calvin Damon officiated. Mr. Foster d. 24 Mar. 1890. Children: i. Emma Clark⁸ Foster b. 14 Aug. 1858, d. 14 Jan. 1896, m. 14 Feb. 1877, Frank Edward Little of Brewer, Me., and had 1. *Howard Leslie⁹ Little* b. 6 June, 1879, d. 14 Feb. 1880. 2. *Lillian Madge⁹ Little* b. 12 Dec. 1881. 3. *Arthur Foster⁹ Little* b. 3 Jan. 1887. 4. *Gladys Marjorie⁹ Little* b. 27 Dec. 1892. ii. Georgie Mabel⁸ Foster b. 26 Aug. 1860, m. 26 Jan. 1882, Benjamin Fairn Hardwick of Annapolis, N. S., and had 1. *Emma Eleanor⁹ Hardwick* b. 13 Mar. 1883. 2. *Edith Foster⁹ Hardwick* b. 23 Dec. 1885, d. 14 June, 1890. 3. *Harold Irving⁹ Hardwick* b. 10 Apr. 1891. iii. Elmer Ellsworth⁸ Foster b. 31 July, 1862, d. 22 Mar. 1887, m. 8 Oct. 1884, Harriett Little Hughes of Merrimacport, Mass., and had 1. *Hattie May⁹ Foster* b. 3 July, 1885. 2. *John Elmer⁹ Foster* b. 14 Nov. 1886, d. 18 May, 1889. iv. Charles Warren⁸ Foster b. 19 Feb. 1865, d. 5 Oct. 1865. v. John Warren⁸ Foster b. 20 Dec. 1867, m. 2 July, 1890, Carrie Aurilla Tuson of Merrimacport, and has 1. *Howard Leslie⁹ Foster* b. 19 July, 1894. 2. *Bernice Madeline⁹ Foster* b. 25 May, 1896. vi. Clara Isabel⁸ Foster b. 20 Nov. 1870. 5. *Moses Clark⁷ Flanders* b. 20 Aug. 1840, m. 24 Jan. 1872, Adelaide Ayer Noyes and lives in Merrimac; no children. Mr. Flanders is a decorative painter.

6. *Mary Ella⁷ Flanders* b. 28 July, 1845, m. 23 Nov. 1870, True Hoyt and has Isabel Damon⁸ Hoyt b. 6 Nov. 1876. Mrs. Harriet⁶ (Clark) Flanders is living, aged 87. (September, 1901.) Rev. Thomas G. Farnsworth officiated at the marriage of James Flanders and Harriet Clark.
- vi. Sarah⁶ b. 26 Apr. 1817, d. 13 Nov. 1898, m. 15 Oct. 1844, William Emerson b. 1819, d. 12 Sept. 1866, son of Moses Emerson of Haverhill, and had 1. *Albert Henry⁷ Emerson* b. 23 Nov. 1845, d. 2 June, 1868. 2. *Mary⁷ Emerson* b. 25 Oct. 1847, d. 22 Oct. 1877.

Mrs. Mary, wife of Moses Clark, died 1819 (see p. 118) not 1817 as printed on p. 135.

5

Theodore³ (*Nathaniel⁴*) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 27 April, 1772, and died in Pittsfield, 7 December, 1829. He bought land in Pittsfield, settled there, and built one of the first mills in the Suncook valley, and was a cloth-dresser and farmer. Whether he held public office in Pittsfield, such as selectman, is unknown to the writer. The house which he built, and which was his home, and where he died, was a two-story building, and the second south of the town hall, on the same side of the road. In 1870 it was occupied by Capt. Knowlton, and in 1901 by Dr. F. H. Sargent; but the house has apparently undergone changes, and a picture, from the photograph lately taken, would be of but little interest. Theodore Clark's widow lived in a house which Jeremiah Clough later inhabited. She joined the Congregational Church in 1835, the same year as her daughters Mary and Nancy, and John Prescott who in 1837 married Mary.

Theodore was a man of strong principle, integrity and business ability, and owned a large portion of the village, including where the railroad station now is, and valuable timber lands. While working at the mill-dam he cut his knee severely with an axe, and after suffering for eight months, and enduring two amputations, he died, leaving his projects incomplete, and his affairs to be settled by others. With skillful surgery it is thought he might have recovered. He was buried in the old graveyard, on the rising ground back of the town hall in Pittsfield.

There are three head-stones and four foot-stones, which mark his grave and that of his wife and two daughters, both of whom died of consumption. The graves are under two trees not far from the wall, or from the iron fence. The inscriptions read :

(Willow and urn.)

In | memory of | Mr. | THEODORE CLARK, | who died Dec. 7, | 1829, |
aged 57.

(Willow and urn.)

SALLY | *daur. of | Theodore and | Sally Clark* | died Oct. 9, | 1834, |
Æ 21 years.

(Willow and urn.)

JULIA | *daur. of | Theodore and | Sally Clark* | died Oct. 11, | 1834, |
Æ 16 years.

These last two inscriptions are almost illegible.

The fac-simile is from his signature to an ordinary receipt, which may have been carelessly written.

Theodore Clark

He married 19 May, 1800, Sarah, born 5 September, 1783, died 27 May, 1856, daughter of John and Sarah (French) Eaton* of Pittsfield, N. H. The children, all born in Pittsfield, were

- i. Polly⁶ b. —, d. 29 Oct. 1805, aged 5 years.
16. ii. John⁶ b. 4 Oct. 1802, d. 6 Jan. 1885.
- iii. Nancy⁶ b. 15 Aug. 1805, d. 14 Aug. 1807.
- iv. Nancy⁶ b. 20 Aug. 1807, d. 20 Sept. 1864, m. 29 Mar. 1835, Orren E. Drake b. 24 June, 1806, d. 8 Dec. 1881, son of Eliphalet and Judith (Staniels) Drake of Chichester, N. H., and had
 1. *John Francis⁷ Drake* b. 13 Feb. 1836, d. 24 July, 1854.
 2. *Sarah E.⁷ Drake* b. 11 July, 1843, m. 12 Mar. 1864, William Bennett.
 3. *George W.⁷ Drake* d. 28 June, 1851.
17. v. Greenleaf⁶ b. 14 Oct. 1809, d. 10 Aug. 1875.
- vi. Mary⁶ b. 23 Sept. 1811, d. 29 Sept. 1862, m. 28 Nov. 1837, John Prescott of Pittsfield, b. 29 Feb. 1796, d. 4 Jan. 1862, son of Samuel and Molly (Drake) Prescott, and had
 1. *Julia Clarke⁷ Prescott* b. 20 Sept. 1838, d. 9 Mar. 1897, m. 28 Dec. 1861, David T. Brown of Chichester, N. H., who d. 15 Feb. 1892.
 2. *John Henry⁷ Prescott* b. in Pittsfield, 14 Oct. 1840; enlisted 18 August, 1862, in company F, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., and acted as commissary sergeant of the regiment until he received his first commission in December, 1863; was aide-de-camp on the staffs of Generals Wistar, Stedman, Smith, Weitzel, Potter and Donahoe, and was in many of the great battles. He was

* John Eaton was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Blake) Eaton, and fifth in descent from John Eaton of Salisbury and Haverhill, Mass. This family of Eatons lived for several generations in Salisbury, Mass., and Mrs. Clark's father was born there. He was descended from the Blakes, Worthens and Rowlandsons of Hampton, N. H., and vicinity.

brigade officer of the day when Richmond was evacuated, and probably the first Union soldier who voluntarily entered within the walls of Libby Prison; he brought away a large key as a relic. On 2 September, 1864, he was made a captain, and discharged 21 June, 1865. Soon after he went to Kansas, completed his legal studies, settled in Salina in 1866, and was county solicitor 1867, '68, and for the four years following was a member of the State Senate. At the organization of the 14th judicial district he was appointed by Governor Harvey judge thereof, which office he held from 1872-85 by repeated elections. His death, 4 July, 1891, was a great loss to Salina, as he was a prominent and valued citizen. He m. 6 Jan. 1869, Mary Emily Lee of Manhattan, Kan., and had six children, all born in Salina, viz.: i. Henry Lee⁸ Prescott b. 13 Apr. 1870, graduated at Harvard University in 1894, and has since resided in Cambridge, Mass. ii. Frederick Clarke⁸ Prescott b. 29 Sept. 1871, graduated at Harvard University in 1894, and in 1899 was instructor in English at Cornell University. iii. Carl Frank⁸ Prescott b. 30 Jan. 1874, graduated at Harvard University in 1897, and is (1899) in the employ of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad Company in St. Louis. iv. Maude⁸ Prescott b. 14 Nov. 1876. v. Edward Scott⁸ Prescott b. 17 Jan. 1879, d. 12 July, 1879. vi. Margaret⁸ Prescott b. 3 Feb. 1888. Several of the Salina newspapers contained notices of Judge Prescott, and there were sketches of him in at least two different issues of *The Analecta*, published in Pittsfield, N. H. 3. George Clinton⁷ Prescott b. 25 Apr. 1844. He

NATHANIEL CLARKE

moved to Kansas in February, 1866, and settled in Gypsum City. About 1874 he sold his farm and returned to Pittsfield, and later located in Ayer, Mass., but now (1902) lives in Roslindale (Boston). He m. in Pittsfield, 8 July, 1871, Laura Cordelia Drake, and went immediately to Kansas. She d. in Ayer, 8 Mar. 1891. They had three children, viz. :
 i. Edwin Clinton⁸ Prescott b. in Gypsum City, Kan., 23 Aug. 1872. ii. Lizzie⁸ Prescott b. in Gypsum City, 18 Sept. 1873, d. soon. iii. Ward Drake⁸ Prescott b. in Pittsfield, 27 July, 1876. 4. *Greenleaf Clarke⁷ Prescott* b. 8 Jan. 1849, d. in Council Bluffs, Io., 17 July, 1888. He went to Salina, Kan., in March, 1869. In 1881 he removed to Council Bluffs, and was general agent, for Kansas and Nebraska, of the Plano Harvester Works of Plano, Ill., until his death. He m. Mar. 1874, Mrs. Fannie Chalor and had four children, of whom two, Marie Genevieve⁸ Prescott and Herbert Clarke⁸ Prescott, are living and reside with their mother in Council Bluffs. 5. *Mary Lyon⁷ Prescott* b. 6 Nov. 1853.

Mrs. Mary⁶ (Clark) Prescott was a successful teacher prior to the time of her marriage. On the top of the hill, back of the town hall, in the old graveyard in Pittsfield, is a stone inscribed

JOHN PRESCOTT, | born | Feb. 29, 1796, | died | Jan. 4,
 1862. | MARY C. | his wife | born Sept. 23, 1811, | died
 Sept. 29, 1862.

- vii. Sally⁶ b. 13 Apr. 1813, d. 9 Oct. 1834.
- viii. Julia⁶ b. 1 Nov. 1818, d. 11 Oct. 1834.
- 18. ix. Nathaniel⁶ b. 7 June, 1823, d. 26 Nov. 1851.



GREENLEAF CLARKE PLACE, ATKINSON, N. H.

6

Greenleaf^s (*Nathaniel*^s) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 5 (24 gravestone) May, 1779, baptized 30th, died in Atkinson, 12 January, 1821; a master mason and farmer, held the office of selectman, and was a justice of the peace. On 6 September, 1809, Samuel Eaton of Haverhill, yeoman, sold to Greenleaf Clark of Haverhill, bricklayer, twenty-one acres and forty rods of land in Haverhill, joining land of said Clark. William Cogswell was a witness.

(Lib. CCVII, fol. 42.)

Greenleaf Clarke had a large and fertile farm, with a substantial brick house, of which there is a picture on the opposite page, and here his son, the Honorable Greenleaf Clarke, passed his life.* The farm is a short distance northwest of Atkinson depot, and next to the David Clark place, which is also a fine farm, with a large brick house. The latter farm is nearer the railroad, and is opposite the "Noyes place," with its brick house, which is the home of the widow of William⁷ Clarke Noyes, a nephew of David Clark. The

* Stephen Greeley⁷ Clarke wrote under date of 5 June, 1902. "The house shown opposite was built by Greenleaf^s shortly before his death. It is of brick, not wood. The extension part which is shown is of wood and added since, as has been the cupola. Grandmother told me that he (Greenleaf) had the bricks made and superintended the burning of them himself, and the mortar was made the fall before it was used in the spring. They are both of an uncommonly lasting character. The old house was in front of the present one and was pulled down when this was completed. I remember the planting of the spruces in front and that in planting them we came on the remains of the filling of the old cellar. The elm tree nearest in point of view split open, and, a boy of ten, I was sent to the blacksmith for an iron bolt with a large head at one end and a big nut at the other. While I was gone Uncle Greenleaf bored a hole through the two branches of the trunk and the bolt was put through and the nut screwed until the split trunk was brought together. Fifty years after I saw the tree perfectly sound and the bolt entirely overgrown."

Noyes farm, which is a good one of 130 acres, was advertised for sale in May, 1902. David⁶ Clark and his brother-in-law William Noyes were both stone masons and their houses were built about twenty-five years after that of Greenleaf,⁵ and were intended to be like his. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke was born on the Cogswell farm, which is on the same road as the Clarke farms, and northwest of them.

On 15 February, 1821, Julia, widow of Greenleaf, was appointed administratrix of his estate, and on 10 August, 1831, William Cogswell was made guardian of all of the children, naming them, of Greenleaf Clarke, late of Atkinson.

Greenleaf married 1 March, 1810 (intention 13 January), Julia, born 20 February, 1789, died 9 January, 1860, daughter of Dr. William and Judith (Badger) Cogswell of Atkinson. "Doctor William Cogswell of Atkinson and Judith Badger of Gilmantown were married July 22^d: 1786." (Gilmanton church record.)

Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual woman, and before her marriage had been preceptress of Atkinson Academy. She married secondly, 12 December, 1822, Amasa Coburn and had four children, all of whom died young except Mary,* who married Reuben D.

* The children of Greenleaf⁵ Clarke of Atkinson regarded their half sister, Mary Coburn, with much affection, and lamented her early death. The late Col. Greenleaf Clarke spoke of her, in conversation with the writer, and expressed the strong attachment that all of the family had for her. She died a few months after the birth of her child, who survived her a year or two. Miss Julia Cogswell⁷ Clarke wrote, under date of 28 November, 1882, "My childish remembrances of my 'Aunt Mary,' with her bright rosy cheeks and soft brown curls, are very pleasant. R. D. Mooers, her husband, was a widower with two children; Clarence, afterward drowned, and Florence, who a few years ago married my cousin Thomas Cogswell, son of Thomas Cogswell of Gilmanton, who was brother of my father's mother."

Mooers of Manchester, N. H., and had one son, who died young.

The Cogswells, with whom this branch of Clarkes are connected by more than one marriage, are descended from John Cogswell, who was in Ipswich, Mass., in 1635, and whose English home is known. For an extended account of this family in England and America see the elaborate Cogswell Genealogy, by Rev. Ephraim Orcutt Jameson, A. B. John Cogswell was the ancestor of a distinguished race. Mrs. Greenleaf Clarke's father, Dr. William Cogswell, was a surgeon in the Revolution, chief medical officer of the United States Army, 20 June, 1784-12 August, 1785, founder of Atkinson Academy, and for a long time president of its trustees. Her brothers were Rev. William Cogswell (Dartmouth 1811), who received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater, from Harvard and Brown 1816, and that of D. D. from Williams in 1833; he was a member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and a professor at Dartmouth; Joseph Badger Cogswell, trustee of Atkinson Academy, etc.; Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1819), overseer of Harvard College five years; Thomas Cogswell, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1841-55, and holder of many important official positions; Francis Cogswell, A. M. (Dartmouth 1822), overseer of Harvard College, and president of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, etc.; George Cogswell, A. M., M. D. (Dartmouth), presidential elector for Massachusetts, 1852 and 1868, member of Governor Banks's Council in 1858, '59.

Mrs. Clarke's sister, Hannah Pearson Cogswell, married William Badger, who was Governor of New

Hampshire 1834, '35, presidential elector in 1824, '36 and '44, and filled other important offices. He was a first cousin of Mrs. Clarke, and son of Honorable Joseph Badger, a soldier of the Revolution, and later brigadier general of militia, and grandson of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger of Gilmanton, N. H., member of the Provincial Congress, colonel of the 10th regiment, member of the convention which adopted the Constitution, brigadier general 1780, judge of probate 1784-97, member of the Governor's Council 1784, '90, '91.

The wife of Dr. William Cogswell was Judith, daughter of Brig.-Gen. Joseph and Hannah (Pearson) Badger, and his (Dr. William Cogswell's) mother was Judith, sister of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger, and daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger. The latter was daughter of Col. Nathaniel Peaslee. Dr. William Cogswell was the son of Nathaniel Cogswell of Haverhill, Mass., and Atkinson, N. H., who married 31 January, 1739/40, Judith, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger, just mentioned.

Giles and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Badger of Newbury, 1643, were the ancestors of these Badgers, and consequently of the Clarkes, who are so closely connected by marriage with their descendants. This branch of the Clarkes have even more Greenleaf blood than others of the race, who can trace to Capt. Edmund Greenleaf through two or three lines.

The children of Greenleaf,⁵ born in Atkinson, were

19. i. William Cogswell⁶ b. 10 Dec. 1810, d. 25 Apr. 1872.
- ii. Sarah⁶ b. 4 May, 1812, d. in Methuen, 5 Mar. 1893, m. 29 Sept. 1835, Col. Samuel Carleton of Haverhill, Mass., b. there 24 Apr. 1803, d.

16 Mar. 1881, and had 1. *William Badger*⁷ *Carleton* b. 20 Apr. 1837, m. in Haverhill, 3 Feb. 1870, Sarah Elizabeth Bryant and had i. Fannie Cogswell⁸ *Carleton* b. 11 June, 1871. ii. Julia Clarke⁸ *Carleton* b. 5 Nov. 1874. iii. William Bryant⁸ *Carleton* b. 3 Nov. 1876. iv. Annie Wainwright⁸ *Carleton* b. 18 Dec. 1878. They live in Danvers. 2. *Julia Merrill*⁷ *Carleton* b. 7 May, 1841, d. 26 Sept. 1842. 3. *Charles Greenleaf*⁷ *Carleton* (M. D. Harvard University 1867), b. in Haverhill, 1 Nov. 1843, m. 14 June, 1871, Frances Ellen, dau. of Rev. Rufus Austin Putnam of Pembroke, N. H. She died in Lawrence, 29 Sept. 1889, and he m. secondly, in Hyde Park, Mass., 17 June, 1891, Alice Butler Stevens. Children: i. Ethel Winsor⁸ *Carleton* b. 9 July, 1876, m. 2 Oct. 1900, John Coldovey Gabel of Germantown, Pa., and has *John Carleton*⁹ *Gabel* b. 13 Sept. 1901. ii. Philip Greenleaf⁸ *Carleton* b. 7 Feb. 1878, graduated from Harvard University in 1899, was instructor in Columbia University for two years, and is now (1902) a student in the Harvard Law School. iii. Mary Tyler⁸ *Carleton* b. 26 May, 1881, graduated from Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass., in June, 1900. iv. Francis Cogswell⁸ *Carleton* b. 9 Jan. 1894. Dr. Carleton was educated in the public schools of Haverhill. He studied medicine with his uncle, Dr. Moses Clarke, and with Dr. Anson Parker Hooker, both of Cambridge, and was at the Medical School of Harvard University. While a student he served in the Civil war for nearly a year as a medical cadet, and later acted as assistant surgeon U. S. A. In 1867 he settled in Lawrence where he has since resided, and has been city

NATHANIEL CLARKE

physician, visiting physician of the Lawrence General Hospital, and is now a consulting physician and president of its medical staff. Dr. Carleton has been consulting physician of the Danvers Lunatic Hospital from its establishment to the present time; has served as councillor of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and president of the Essex North District Medical Society. 4. *Sarah Clarke*⁷ *Carleton* b. 21 Mar. 1848, m. 25 Mar. 1885, William Othniel Norris (her third cousin once removed), a builder, and lives in Methuen. Children: i. *Carleton*⁸ *Norris* b. 4 Jan. 1886. ii. *Ruth*⁸ *Norris* b. 30 Apr. 1887. iii. *Rolf Clarke*⁸ *Norris* b. 20 Dec. 1888. 5. *Francis Clarke*⁷ *Carleton* b. 28 Mar. 1851, d. 9 June, 1852. The Carleton lot is east of the Nathaniel Clark lot in the burying-ground of the North Parish of Haverhill. Here are buried Col. Carleton, his wife, Sarah (Clarke), and his children, Julia Merrill⁷ and Francis.⁷ The small stones at the graves of the latter are inscribed:

JULIA MERRILL, | *Only daughter of* | SAMUEL &
SARAH | C. CARLETON, | Died Sep. 26, 1842, |
Æt. 16 months.

FRANCIS CLARKE, | SON OF | Samuel & Sarah C. |
CARLETON, | Died June 9, 1852; | Aged 14 mos.

Col. Samuel Carleton was a prominent citizen and selectman of Haverhill, and a deacon of "The Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill" for nearly fifty years. He joined the church 6 May, 1832, and became a deacon 29 May, 1838; his wife became a member, 3 January, 1836; son William B. 2 September, 1855; and daughter Sarah C. 2 September, 1866. The parents of Col. Carleton

were Aaron and Sarah (Merrill) Carleton; the former d. 3 Feb. 1842, aged 72, and the latter 7 Sept. 1842, aged 69 (gravestones).

20. iii. Francis⁶ b. 28 Mar. 1814, d. 10 July, 1852.
21. iv. Greenleaf⁶ b. 7 May, 1816, d. 18 Aug. 1888.
22. v. Moses⁶ b. 18 Jan. 1818, d. 27 Mar. 1864.
23. vi. John Badger⁶ b. 30 Jan. 1820, d. 29 Oct. 1891.

In the northwesterly portion of the Atkinson graveyard, not far from the farms previously mentioned, are two large marble stones bearing the following inscriptions:

GREENLEAF CLARKE Esq. | *Born* | HAVERHILL Ms. | *May 24,**
1779, | *Died* | Jan. 12, 1821.

JULIA COGSWELL | *Born* February 20, 1789. | *Married to* | GREEN-
LEAF CLARKE, Esq. | *March 1, 1810.* | *Married to* | Mr.
AMASA COBURN, December 12, 1822. | *Died*
January 9, 1860.

Next to Mrs. Clarke-Coburn's gravestone are three small slate stones marking the graves of three of her children by her second husband, viz.: Julia Clark Coburn, who died 14 June, 1831, aged 7 years, 6 months and 10 days; Amasa Coburn, who died 2 April, 1832, aged 15 months and 6 days; Hannah Badger Coburn, who died 12 September, 1832, aged 6 years and 9 months.

Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke-Coburn's name is also on a Cogswell monument near by.

In a new lot, north from his father's, is a handsome granite monument inscribed with the names and years of birth and death of Greenleaf⁶ Clarke and his wife, Sarah Jane Noyes.

* The date of the birth of Greenleaf Clarke was given as 5 May, 1779, by his son, Col. Greenleaf Clarke, and has so appeared, unchallenged, in two editions of this genealogy.

SIXTH GENERATION.

7

John⁶ (*David*⁵) of Chester, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 25 (24 town records) May, 1784, died 15 May, 1863. He was a dealer in lumber; came to Chester in 1806, and purchased the Deacon Adam Wilson place, and later other tracts of land. He owned a saw and grist-mill, and in 1833 started the first clapboard and shingle mill in town, and did a large business as a farmer and lumber merchant. At his decease he had twelve hundred acres of land, several mills, dwelling houses and a store. He was a representative in the Legislature in 1859. When he was the Republican candidate for the Legislature, his son, George Pickering,⁷ was on the Democratic ticket for the same place. The first balloting resulted in a tie, but John won on the second ballot, by the vote of his son, it is said.

Mr. Clark was a cornet in a troop of cavalry, and his holsters and a flint-lock pistol are preserved.* Formerly a troop of horse and a company of artillery were attached to each militia regiment in New Hampshire; Chester's militia was included in the 17th regiment; the office of cornet corresponded to that of ensign in the infantry. Mr. Clark kept a tavern. He and his wife are buried in Auburn. For portraits of them,†

* James Francis⁸ Savage has the holsters and pistol, and he also has a horse-pistol that belonged to Nathaniel.⁶ Mr. Savage has quite a collection of such articles.

† Although his descendants spell their surname Clarke, and write the name that way when referring to earlier generations, it appears that Clark was the form used in the Chester records, and in the family Bible.

and fac-similes of their autographs, see the History of Chester, N. H., by Chase.

John married in Chester, 12 November, 1812, Elizabeth, born 5 July, 1787, died 14 March, 1868, daughter of Deacon David and Mary (Dinsmore) Currier. David Currier was born in Leslie, Scotland, in 1756, came to America in 1774, and was a soldier in the Revolution, and was in the battles of Bunker Hill and Bennington.

Rev. Nathan Bradstreet, A. M., officiated at the marriage of John Clark and Elizabeth Currier.

Their children, born in Chester, were

24. i. George Pickering⁷ b. 25 Aug. 1813, d. 1 May, 1890.
- ii. John Currier⁷ b. 10 July, 1815, d. 28 Apr. 1816.
- iii. Mary Anne⁷ b. 12 Mar. 1817, d. in Lowell, Mass., 12 Jan. 1892, m. 14 Dec. 1843, Isaac Aylsworth Savage b. in Edinburgh, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 28 Dec. 1814, son of Hiel and Hannah (Corey) Savage, (the latter b. in "North Kingstown," R. I.), and grandson of Hiel Savage, a Mass. Revolutionary soldier. Isaac A. Savage graduated from Wesleyan University in 1841; the same year he joined the New England Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church; in 1841, '42 he was stationed in South Boston, 1843, '44 at Harvard Street, Cambridgeport, 1845, '46 in Saugus, 1847, '48 at Worthen Street, Lowell, in 1849, '50 at Pyncheon Street, Springfield, 1851 at Bromfield Street, Boston, 1852, in Holliston, where he d. 16 Feb. 1854. His ministry was brief, but characterized by a warm devotion to his work. A scholarly preacher, he was likewise a successful pastor. He was a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society.

Mrs. Savage was "a woman of extraordinary good sense, discernment of character, practical judgment, business capacity and unflagging energy and fortitude under trials." "Her life was indeed devoted to her children." "A Christian, gentle and womanly, of rich graces of character." She was left a widow when her children were very young, and brought them up faithfully and well. The children of Isaac A. and Mary Anne⁷ (Clarke) Savage were 1. *Edward Aylsworth⁸ Savage* b. in Saugus, 16 May, 1846, d. in Derry, N. H., 26 Nov. 1872. Although young, he had won a high reputation as a teacher of music, and was instructor at the Pinkerton Academy and Adams Female Academy, and organist at the First Presbyterian Church in Derry. 2. *James Francis⁸ Savage* b. in Lowell, 24 Feb. 1849; graduated at Dartmouth College 1872, and was afterward principal of the high school in Zumbrota, Minn. He later came East, and was for a time connected with the *Boston Daily News*. In 1876, after studying in the School of Law of Boston University, he was admitted to the Suffolk bar and was associated with his brother, a short period in Detroit, Mich., and from May, 1878-1890, in Lowell, Mass., under the firm name of J. F. & C. W. Savage, with the exception of a period from October, 1883, when he practiced in Ware, Mass. He is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. Mr. Savage is much interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published some of the results of his investigations. He has been clerk of the Police Court in Lowell since 4 March, 1885. He m. 13 July, 1887, Mary Caroline Smith of Lowell, and has

Miriam⁹ Savage b. 10 Apr. 1888. 3. *Charles Wesley⁸ Savage* b. in Holliston, 14 June, 1852; attended the high school in Cambridge, and entered Dartmouth College in 1870, but in 1871 he became a member of the sophomore class at Harvard University, from which he graduated in 1874. While there he was a member of the Everett Athenæum, and also of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. In the fall of 1874 he became professor of Latin and mathematics in Johnson College, Quincy, Ill. In 1875, '76 he was principal of Frances-town Academy, Francetown, N. H. While in Quincy he began the study of law in the office of Honorable Orville Hickman Browning, and later studied in Detroit, Mich. In June, 1877, he received the degree of LL. B. from the School of Law of Boston University, and 2 October, was admitted to the Wayne County bar at Detroit, where he began practice in partnership with his brother. On 1 May, 1878, he removed to Lowell, and continued there in active practice. When the board of registrars of voters was created in Lowell he was appointed a member, and was the chairman for several years. He was a trustee of St. Paul's Church, and clerk of the trustees for a long time. Mr. Savage was fond of genealogical and literary pursuits, and accomplished a great deal in spite of ill health. He died of consumption in Lowell, 28 Feb. 1890, after an illness of nearly sixteen years, and had made a long and brave struggle against disease. The writer met him from time to time, and marvelled at his courage. For portrait and sketch see "Harvard College, Class of 1874," published 1899.

- iv. Catharine Patten⁷ b. 7 Aug. 1819, d. in Northfield, Mass., 8 July, 1850, m. in West Chester, N. H., 29 Dec. 1842, William Cutter Tenney b. in Newmarket, N. H., 26 July, 1817, d. in Kansas City, Mo., 23 June, 1901; he was a pupil at one time in Phillips Exeter Academy, and graduated from Harvard University in 1838. Children: 1. An infant son⁸ *Tenney* b. 24 Dec. 1843, d. same day. 2. *Isabel Caroline*⁸ *Tenney* b. in Cambridge, Mass., 6 Jan. 1845, d. in Kansas, 6 Apr. 1877; a graduate of the State Normal School at Framingham, Mass., instructor in physics and natural science at the Salem Normal School and the Framingham Normal School. 3. *Charles Allen*⁸ *Tenney* b. in Upton, Mass., 27 June, 1848, d. 19 Sept. 1848. 4. *Ellis*⁸ *Tenney* b. in Northfield, Mass., 7 June, 1850, d. 31 Mar. 1851. Rev. W. C. Tenney was a retired Unitarian clergyman and lived in Kansas City.
- 25. v. John Currier⁷ b. 3 Mar. 1822.
- vi. Elizabeth Augusta⁷ b. 11 Dec. 1824, d. 8 Nov. 1825.
- vii. James Wason⁷ b. 6 Mar. 1828, d. 27 Aug. 1833.
- viii. Edward Ray⁷ b. 12 May, 1830, d. 28 Feb. 1833.

8

Nathaniel⁶ (*David*⁵) of Sandown, N. H., was born in Salem, N. H., 4 August, 1786, and died in Sandown, 13 May, 1874. He owned the home farm, and built a large saw-mill and grist-mill. He was a cavalryman in the militia, and his son has his cap, sword and horse-pistol. With the exception of David⁵ Clark and his wife, and Mary, first wife of Nathaniel,⁶ who are buried in the old graveyard, all of this family, so far as indi-

cated by gravestones, are buried in the new cemetery in Sandown. He married 20* January, 1813, Mary, born 22 January, 1785, died 27 September, 1818, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Batchelder) French of Danville, N. H. He married secondly, 3 April, 1822, Mrs. Anna (Allen) Wheeler, born 12 August, 1799, died 22 October, 1868, daughter of David and Jemima (Kimball) Allen, and widow of Amos Wheeler. Mrs. Anna Wheeler-Clark had a daughter, Elizabeth Ann Wheeler, born 28 February, 1819, died 17 December, 1898, who married Benjamin Foster and had Hattie A., born 18 February, 1853.

The children of Nathaniel,⁶ all born in Sandown, were

26. i. Abner⁷ b. 2 Jan. 1814, d. 29 May, 1890.
- ii. Charles Woodman⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 29 Sept. 1844.
- iii. Henrietta Augusta⁷ b. 3 Oct. 1825, d. 30 June, 1861, m. —, Major George Marston b. in Sandown, 7 Jan. 1825, son of Amos and Susannah (Flanders) Marston, and had
 1. *Henrietta Elizabeth⁸ Marston* b. in Sandown, 12 June, 1847, unmarried.
 2. *Andrew Jackson⁸ Marston* b. in Portsmouth, N. H., 1 Oct. 1850, d. in San Francisco, Cal., 12 Nov. 1894, and was buried in Hampstead, N. H. He m. in Illinois, 1890, Marianne Ballagh of Ontario, Canada, who d. in Hampstead, N. H., 29 Dec. 1893, and had Linda M. B.⁹ Marston b. 15 Dec. 1893, now in Sandown.
 3. *Annie Susan⁸ Marston*

* In the second edition the date of this marriage appears as 1 January, 1813, on the authority of Amos Sabin Clark, but James Francis Savage thinks that 20 January, 1813, is correct, as the latter date is from the family Bible. The town and family records frequently do not agree.

b. Apr. 1853, d. 13 Nov. 1870. George Marston held important positions under the Federal Government for twenty years, and resided in Washington.

iv. Mary⁷ b. 20 Dec. 1832, d. 24 Jan. 1833.

27. v. Amos Sabin⁷ b. 30 Oct. 1837.

Mrs. Clark's gravestone, in Sandown, is inscribed as follows, according to a copy of the epitaph furnished by James Francis Savage, Esq., April 29, 1899:

IN | memory of | MRS. MARY CLARK | wife of | Mr. Nathaniel Clark | who
died Sept. 27. 1818 | Æt. 34.

*Religion was her hope and aim,
Its excellence her life displayed;
And when the King of terrors came,
Her mind on Christ was sweetly stayed.*

9

Daniel⁶ (*David*⁵) was born in Sandown, N. H., 7 December, 1791, died 22 April, 1822, married 7 October (? November),* 1816, Anna, born 5 June, 1793, died 3 May, 1869, daughter of Col. John and Joanna (French) Eastman of Kingston, N. H. The Eastman Genealogy gives the date of Anna's birth as 21 July, 1793. The children of Daniel⁶ were

i. John Eastman⁷ b. 14 Oct. 1817, d. 27 Oct. 1820.

28. ii. Daniel⁷ b. 29 Sept. 1819, d. 5 June, 1900.

iii. Mary Ann⁷ b. 22 Dec. 1821, d. 11 Aug. 1823.

10

David⁶ (*David*⁵) of Lowell, Mass., was born in Sandown, N. H., 4 February, 1794, died 24 November, 1834.

* Daniel⁷ Clark wrote that his parents were married 7 November, 1816. James Francis Savage states that the date is 1 October in the family Bible at Sandown, and Amos Sabin Clark gave it as 7 October.

He married 19 October, 1817, Abigail Clarke, born 5 April, 1795, died 27 August, 1879; she was his double cousin. She married secondly, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead. (See p. 130.) David's children were

- i. Elizabeth Abby⁷ b. in Pembroke, N. H., 14 May, 1819, m. 12 Mar. 1837, George Washington Worthen of Lowell, b. in Bradford, Vt., 9 Oct. 1815, d. in Lowell, 1 Dec. 1892, son of Thomas and Susanna (Adams) Worthen. Mr. Worthen had lived in Lowell since 1835, and from 1846-1880 was superintendent of the engineering department of the Lowell Manufacturing Company. He was a member of the city council in 1860. The children were 1. *Frances Abby⁸ Worthen* b. 6 May, 1838, m. 12 Dec. 1861, Charles Henry Burbank b. 5 Oct. 1838, d. 21 Apr. 1894, and had Samuel⁹ Burbank of Lowell, b. 6 Sept. 1866, m. 16 Apr. 1890, Annie May Thompson, but has no children; he is a member of the Massachusetts Society of the Sons of the American Revolution in right of five ancestors, including Nathaniel⁴ Clark, David⁵ Clark and Nathaniel⁵ Clark. 2. *Susan Adams⁸ Worthen* b. 24 May, 1841, d. 28 May, 1841. 3. *Elizabeth Clarke⁸ Worthen* b. 15 Aug. 1843, d. 16 Aug. 1843. 4. *Janet Wright⁸ Worthen* b. 12 Oct. 1849, m. 13 Jan. 1886, Joseph Smith b. in Dublin, Ireland, 15 Aug. 1853, and had Janet Worthen⁹ Smith b. 15 Nov. 1886, d. 3 Mar. 1890. Mrs. Janet W. Smith is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution.
- ii. John⁷ b. 4 Apr. 1822, d. 4 Apr. 1822.
- iii. Nathaniel⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
- iv. David⁷ b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
- v. Susan Moody⁷ b. 20 June, 1824, d. 7 Sept. 1824.

- vi. David⁷ b. 29 Feb. 1828, d. 2 May, 1859, unmarried. He was educated in the public schools of Lowell and of Nashua, N. H.; learned the printer's trade of Honorable Albin Beard, editor of the Nashua *Telegraph*, and later he studied the management of steam machinery, and took charge of a large sugar plantation in Cuba for several years, where he contracted consumption. In the spring of 1859 he returned to Lowell and died. Judge Isaac William Smith wrote of him: "a young man of much promise and many noble qualities."

11

Nathaniel⁶ (*Nathaniel*^s) of Plaistow, N. H., was born there 19 April, 1789, and died there 18 December, 1869. He was selectman, representative in the Legislature in 1835 and 1836, and colonel of the 7th regiment, N. H. militia; a man of integrity, independence of thought, and much esteemed. One record gives Salem, N. H., as his birthplace. He or his father was a trustee of Atkinson Academy, 1821-36. On 17 September, 1878, his wife, Betsey, wrote "My husband bore the name Nathaniel, a name carried down through many generations. I have lived to see four." She united with the Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill 13 November, 1825; his daughter Abigail 7 September, 1851, his daughter Mary S. 2 November of that year; his daughter-in-law, Elizabeth (Cogswell) Clark and his daughter Ellen E. 3 May, 1863; his son Nathaniel H. and the three daughters of the latter 7 May, 1876. Doubtless most of the descendants of Nathaniel⁵ and Greenleaf⁵ were baptized, but the church records are not accessible to the writer.

He married in Haverhill, 23 November, 1820, Betsey, born 23 September, 1798, died in Plaistow, 2 February, 1892, daughter of John and Abigail (Hazelton) Brickett.

The children of Nathaniel⁶ were

29. i. Nathaniel Haven⁷ b. 26 Feb. 1826, d. 27 Apr. 1899.
- ii. Abigail⁷ b. 19 Jan. 1832, d. 29 June, 1898, m. 9 Sept. 1851, Phineas Berkeley How of Haverhill, leather dealer, b. 28 July, 1820, d. 30 Jan. 1887, son of Phineas and Tryphena (Wheeler) How. In 1861 P. B. How was of the firm of How & Mitchell, hatters on Fleet Street, Haverhill, and Mr. How was the third generation of his family in that business in Haverhill. Children : 1. *Berkeley⁸ How* b. 10 July, 1852 ; he was a ranchman in Amarillo, Texas, and d. there 4 Mar. 1902. 2. *Nathaniel Clark⁸ How* b. 26 Nov. 1853, resides in Haverhill, and is a conductor on the Boston and Maine Railroad ; m. 16 July, 1881, Emma Frances Wiggin. 3. *Helen Wheeler⁸ How* b. in Haverhill, 16 Nov. 1855, m. 29 Jan. 1880, William Johnson Edwards and has i. Dora Moses⁹ Edwards b. 5 Sept. 1880. ii. Charles Berkeley⁹ Edwards b. 22 Jan. 1883. iii. Clark How⁹ Edwards b. 19 Sept. 1884. They live in Haverhill. 4. *Jared⁸ How* (name changed from Jared S.) b. in Haverhill, 9 Dec. 1857 ; lawyer in St. Paul, Minn. 5. *Mary Clark⁸ How* b. 17 Oct. 1860, m. 4 June, 1890, Walter Hunt Hersey and lives in Providence, R. I. 6. *Harriet Frances⁸ How* b. 4 June, 1863, d. 29 Mar. 1864. 7. *Margaret Jackson⁸ How* b. 14 May, 1867, d. 20 Dec. 1867.
- iii. Mary Smith⁷ b. 29 Aug. 1833, d. 28 June, 1878, m. 31 Jan. 1866, Luther Dana Peaslee of Kings-

ton, N. H., b. 12 Aug. 1810, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Secomb) Peaslee. Luther D. Peaslee was educated at Atkinson and Haverhill academies; was a successful merchant, and dealt largely in lumber and real estate in Iowa, Wisconsin and New Hampshire. He was postmaster twenty years and representative in the Legislature in 1881 and 1882. Children: 1. *Grace Brickett^s Peaslee* b. 19 Nov. 1866, m. 1 June, 1893, William Henry Johnson and has Katharine⁹ Johnson b. in Augusta, Me., 24 Feb. 1895. They live in Haverhill. 2. *Charlotte Frances^s Peaslee* b. 18 Apr. 1868. 3. *Caroline Elizabeth^s Peaslee* b. 5 Nov. 1869, m. 11 June, 1895, Frederic Edward Wood and lives in Somerville, Mass. 4. *Mary Clark^s Peaslee* b. 28 June, 1872, d. 11 June, 1878. Mr. L. D. Peaslee retired from business some years since, "but is still active and well and looks after his affairs" (1901). His daughters were married in Kingston.

30. iv. Greenleaf⁷ b. 23 Aug. 1835.
v. Ellen Elizabeth⁷ b. 6 Aug. 1837.

12

David⁶ (*Nathaniel⁵*) of Atkinson, N. H., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 4 June, 1793, died 4 February, 1873. He was a selectman in 1859. He married 27 April, 1830, Eliza, born 2 November, 1804, died 8 December, 1859, daughter of Isaac and Lucy (Smith) Pollard of Plaistow. David⁶ married secondly, in Andover, Mass., 21 April, 1861, Sarah A., born in Strafford, N. H., 12 October, 1814, widow of Jonathan C. Clough, and daughter of Ebenczer and Abigail (Caverno) Hanson. David's wife, Eliza, joined the Congregational Church

of Plaistow and North Haverhill 4 January, 1835; his second wife (before her marriage to him) 2 July, 1854; and Mr. and Mrs. Samuel P. Foote 7 May, 1876. David's children were

- i. Aaron Woodman⁷ b. 27 Feb. 1831.
31. ii. Jerome⁷ b. 17 Jan. 1833.
- iii. Nathaniel⁷ b. 16 Feb. 1835.
- iv. Eliza Pollard⁷ b. 26 June, 1838, m. 25 Nov. 1857, Samuel Pettingill Foote of Haverhill, Mass., b. there 31 Jan. 1834, d. in Atkinson, 21 Mar. 1897, son of Nathaniel and Mehitabel (Martin) Foote, both born in Haverhill. Child: *David Clarke*⁸ Foote b. 24 Nov. 1859, m. at the parsonage in Atkinson, 7 Nov. 1901, Fannie May, dau. of Rev. Leonard Dodd of Haverhill. Rev. George H. Scott officiated. Samuel P. Foote lived in Atkinson. In 1902 Mrs. Foote was living on the David⁶ Clark homestead, near Atkinson depot, with her only child, David Clarke⁸ Foote.
- v. David Oliphant⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1841, d. 11 June, 1894, was educated at the Atkinson and Pembroke academies; entered the service of the Boston and Providence Railroad Company, 10 August, 1863, and was a conductor fifteen years. About 1878 he engaged in the tack and nail business in Haverhill, and was of the firm of Clark & Dow, manufacturers of iron, brass, zinc, steel and copper shoe-nails and tacks, at the time of his decease. He was a sergeant in company K, 5th regiment, N. H. Vols., and was wounded at the battle of Antietam by a shell, and discharged from the service in March, 1863, because of his wounds. He enlisted August, 1861, and was made a sergeant in October. The regiment was part

of the First Corps of the Army of the Potomac, and Mr. Clark was at the siege of Yorktown, and in the battles of Fair Oaks, Savage's Station, White Oak Swamp, Charles City Cross-roads and Malvern Hill. He was also in the battles of Second Bull Run, South Mountain and Antietam. In 1868 he became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. "Haverhill, June 11, 1894, David O. Clark, one of Haverhill's most prominent and prosperous business men, dropped dead in front of his nail manufactory on River Street about 6 o'clock this afternoon. Deceased was a past eminent commander of Haverhill commandery K. T., and was the commandery's captain general." (*Boston Herald*, 12 June, 1894.) He was buried with Masonic honors. Mr. Clark was born in Atkinson, and resided there (1882) while doing business in Haverhill. He married 29 Oct. 1874, Sarah M. b. in Andover, Mass., 1846, dau. of Eben and Mary Tyler, but had no children.

The David Clark farm, to which allusion was made on p. 143, consists of sixty acres, all in one field, said to be the largest field in the county, and the house was built about 1816, according to one authority.

13

John Woodman⁶ (*Nathaniel's*) of Boston, was born in Plaistow, N. H., 30 January, 1797, died 19 December, 1849. He was a West India trader. He married (intention 7 January, 1819), Sarah, born 16 December, 1787, died 18 December, 1846, daughter of John and Patience (Rogers) Mann of Scituate, Mass., and had

- i. Elizabeth⁷ b. —, d. —, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, Mass., and had 1. *William⁸ Buswell*. 2. *Nathaniel⁸ Buswell*. 3. *Julia⁸ Buswell*. 4. *Charlotte⁸ Buswell*, but none of them were living in 1882.
- ii. John Woodman⁷ b. 1821, d. —, of Boston, mason, m. in Haverhill, 9 June, 1844, Sarah M. b. 1824, dau. of Elisha and Harriet Hutchinson of Haverhill, and was killed in the Civil war, leaving no children. William "Buzzell" was appointed administrator of the estate of John Woodman⁷ Clark 15 September, 1863.
- iii. Sarah Ann⁷ b. —, m. William Buswell of Haverhill, but had no children.
- iv. Abigail Woodman⁷ b. in Danvers —, m. in Haverhill, 29 Nov. 1843, James C. Stuart of Haverhill, b. in Salem, N. H., who served in the Civil war, and d. prior to 1862. Children : 1. *George⁸ Stuart*. 2. *Charles⁸ Stuart*. 3. *John⁸ Stuart*. 4. *James⁸ Stuart*. 5. *Frank H.⁸ Stuart* b. 11 Nov. 1856, d. in Haverhill, 6 Jan. 1870. 6. *Richard A.⁸ Stuart* b. in Haverhill, 12 Feb. 1859. 7. *Emma⁸ Stuart*.

Mrs. Buswell and Mrs. Stuart were both living in Haverhill in 1883. William Buswell married his deceased wife's sister. Mrs. Stuart joined the Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill 5 November, 1854.

14

Nathaniel⁶ (*Moses⁵*) of Union, Me., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 25 November, 1805, and died in Union, 1 December, 1874. He married 16 May, 1832, Betsey Ann, born 25 June, 1808, died 8 August, 1870, daughter of Jacob and Abigail Sibley of Union.

Nathaniel⁶ married secondly, January, 1871, Louisa, daughter of Jonathan Eastman. The children, born in Union, were

- i. Harriet Ann⁷ b. 11 Mar. 1833, m. in Boston, 8 Jan. 1856, Oliver Austin Peck b. 3 Sept. 1830, son of Oliver and Lucy (Austin) Peck of Weston, Vt. Oliver A. Peck resides in Topeka, Kan. Children : 1. *Harriet Ada*⁸ *Peck* b. 20 Nov. 1857. 2. *Elmer Austin*⁸ *Peck* b. 19 July, 1861, m. 30 Sept. 1888, Addie Belle b. in Des Moines, Io., 27 Mar. 1871, dau. of Joseph and Ada M. (Chapin) Hunter, the former b. in Toledo, O., and the latter in Saratoga, N. Y. Children : i. Archie Austin⁹ Peck b. in Topeka, 10 July, 1889. ii. Edith Anabel⁹ Peck b. in Topeka, 30 Sept. 1890.
- { ii. Mary Electa⁷ b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 6 Oct. 1834.
 iii. Sarah Persis⁷ b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 8 Mar. 1894,
 m. 5 Dec. 1860, Henry Persis McCrillis b. in Skowhegan, Me., d. 1 Apr. 1868, son of John and Sophia McCrillis. Child : *Flora May*⁸ *McCrillis* b. 10 May, 1862, m. 4 Jan. 1887, Charles Prescott Pond of Norwood, Mass., b. 8 Nov. 1858, son of Charles Prescott and Julia Pond, and has Harold Prescott⁹ Pond b. 19 Feb. 1889. Mrs. McCrillis m. secondly, 5 Apr. 1869, Miles Fowler Hartford, who d. 18 Nov. 1873. Child : *Benjamin Franklin*⁸ *Hartford* b. 25 Jan. 1873, and lives (1901) in Auburn, Me., unmarried.
- iv. Martha Ellen⁷ b. 24 June, 1836, d. 12 Oct. 1858.
- v. Octavius Leonard⁷ b. 18 Jan. 1840, d. 20 June, 1876, unmarried.
- vi. Julia Frances⁷ b. 9 Mar. 1842, d. 16 Oct. 1900, m. 10 Feb. 1870, John Rogers Colby of Mel-

rose, Mass., b. in Dover, N. H., d. (? in Melrose,) 30 Sept. 1896, son of Rev. John Taylor Gilman and Camela Colby. Mr. Colby was a pharmacist. Child: *Homer Wayland*⁸ *Colby* b. 30 Apr. 1874, m. 13 May, 1897, Edith Louisa b. in Chelsea, Mass., 25 Oct. 1876, dau. of Isaac Granville and Arianna (Hamlin) Tufts, and has Kenneth Tufts⁹ Colby b. in West Medford, Mass.

- 32. vii. Nathaniel Sibley⁷ b. 16 Sept. 1847.
- 33. viii. Frank Algeroy⁷ b. 31 Dec. 1855.

15

Leonard⁶ (*Moses*⁵) of Derry, N. H., was born in Haverhill, Mass., 6 February, 1810, and died of a cancer in Rockport, Mass., 28 November, 1889, where he had resided for some years with his step-daughter, Mary Colby, who is married. He was a farmer, and lived in Derry on the Chester road, three-quarters of a mile northeast of Beaver Pond. The buildings have been unoccupied for a long time (1896).

He married in 1845, Sophronia, born in Rockport, 8 April, 1812, died of paralysis in Derry, 16 March, 1886, widow of — Colby, and daughter of Solomon and Hannah (Jordan) Pool, both of whom were born in Rockport.

The children of Leonard⁶ were

- i. Sarah Jordan⁷ b. 5 June, 1846, d. 17 Oct. 1861.
- ii. Moses Leonard⁷ b. 26 Mar. 1848 (24 Apr. 1848, town record), d. 28 Jan. 1862.
- iii. Howard P.⁷ b. 17 Nov. 1850, d. 13 Dec. 1861.
- iv. Hannah⁷ b. 22 Dec. 1852, d. 25 Nov. 1861.
- v. Leverett K.⁷ b. 3 June, 1856, d. 19 Oct. 1861.
- vi. Alfred⁷ b. 22 Sept. 1859, d. 24 Oct. 1861.

The four older children were born in Haverhill, and they all died in Derry, and were buried there. See gravestones in Forest Hill Cemetery in Derry. The great mortality in the family was caused by "malignant fever."

16

John⁶ (*Theodore*^s) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 4 October, 1802, and died 6 January, 1885. Farmer and fuller. He was a captain in the militia of New Hampshire, and was an active Whig until the party ceased to exist. For sixty-one years he never failed to attend town meeting, or to cast his vote at a State election, and for twenty-one years he was parish clerk of the Congregational Church of which he and his wife became members in 1832. He was buried on the 9th in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, where rest the remains of his wife, three daughters and a grand-child.

Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton officiated at the funerals of John⁶ and of his wife.

The remains of the child, Sarah Caroline, who died of scarlet fever in 1836, were removed soon after her mother's death in 1876 from the old graveyard to her father's lot in the new cemetery, and her light-brown hair was found to be well preserved. She was a bright, pretty child, with blue eyes, and the only one of the family that had light hair.

The photograph from which the portrait opposite was made was taken about 1870, and the *fac-simile* is of his signature in his eighty-second year.

The following is an extract from a notice of him in the local paper (*The Analecta*, January 10, 1885) :



John Clark



DEATH OF A VALUED CITIZEN.

On Tuesday morning, January 6, at 10.30 o'clock, passed from earthly cares one of the oldest citizens, Mr. John Clarke, aged 82 years, 3 months, 2 days. Death's instrument in his removal was the dread disease, pneumonia. Deceased was the oldest native resident of this town.

Mr. Clarke was a member of the Congregational church, and for many years its efficient clerk. His penmanship at that time is said to be a model of neatness and precision. Possessing a strong constitution, and maintaining careful regimen and good habits, he was able at the last to fight for seven weeks a disease which generally proves fatal in much less time.

A strong characteristic in his actions was his substantially deciding in the right, and holding to a decided opinion. No one thought of questioning his decision. In his dealings he was square and upright, and he won the high respect of all who knew him.

The house in which he lived for sixty years, with the exception of a single year, about 1844, when he rented and occupied a farm in Northwood, N. H., was built by him when he was first married, and was on land that had belonged to his father. Within the past sixteen years (1901) the house has been greatly changed, and the front only presents an appearance similar to what it did in Capt. John's lifetime. The outbuildings are either new or made over, and it seems hardly worth while to have in this book a picture of the house as *it is*. The pond near the house is still (1901) known as Clark's pond, and is almost the only familiar object to the writer.

Capt. John married 2 March, 1825, Asenath, born in Loudon, N. H., 19 February, 1801, died in Pittsfield, 10 May, 1876, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Sanborn) Wells.* Stephen Wells was a soldier in the

* She was daughter of Benjamin⁶ Sanborn of Deerfield, N. H., who was fourth in descent from Lieut. John Sanborn² of Hampton, N. H., who was son

Revolution, and is said to have been one of Washington's body-guard during the winter at Valley Forge, and had the rank of lieutenant either in the Continental Army or in the militia. He was born 28 January, 1753, and died in Loudon, 19 November, 1835; his wife was born 23 January, 1763, and died 5 September, 1827.

John⁶ Clark's children, all born in Pittsfield, were

- i. Mary Ann⁷ b. —, 1825, d. in Exeter, N. H., 16 Mar. 1895, m. 8 July, 1840, Samuel E. Brown and had
 1. *Mary Elliott⁸ Brown* b. 7 Apr. 1850, d. 8 Apr. 1850.
 2. *Horace Greeley⁸ Brown* b. 16 Jan. 1852, d. 25 Sept. 1852.
 3. *Frederic Oberlin⁸ Brown* b. 9 Aug. 1854, d. 25 Aug. 1854.
 4. *Frank McDuffee⁸ Brown* b. 22 Feb. 1856, d. 24 Apr. 1856.
34. ii. Samuel Greeley⁷ b. 17 June, 1827, d. 19 Apr. 1887.
35. iii. Benjamin Wells⁷ b. 2 Nov. 1828, d. 23 July, 1897.
- iv. Sarah Caroline⁷ b. 8 Apr. 1830, d. 10 Jan. 1836.
- v. Eliza Jane⁷ b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. Wednesday, 8 May, 1901, at 10.30 P. M., of pneumonia after a brief illness. She m. 22 Dec. 1850, Cyrus B. Green of Loudon, N. H., who d. early in 1897, and was buried in a lot in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, and a monument has

of John, who came from Derbyshire, Eng. The mother of Benjamin⁶ Sanborn was Mary⁴ Sanborn, a granddaughter of Lieut. John² Sanborn, and also of Capt. Samuel Sherburne, the Indian fighter, who was killed by the Indians, 4 August, 1691. Mary (Sanborn) Wells's mother was Theodate Batchelder, and her (Mary's) ancestry included the Coffins, Taylors, Beans, Pages, Hutchinses, Dearborns, Wards, Swetts, Weares, Smiths, and other Hampton families. She was also descended from Ambrose Gibbons. Her grandfather, "Squire" Peter Sanborn of Kingston, N. H., who was a member of the Third Provincial Congress in 1775, is said to have walked twenty miles the day before his death, in January, 1810, when nearly ninety-seven years old. The prominence of the Sanborns in New Hampshire is too well known to require any comment.

- been placed there. Children: 1. *John Fred⁸ Green* b. 5 Dec. 1858, m. —, and has i. *Stephen Wells⁹ Green* b. 15 Aug. 1892, and three younger children. 2. *Nellie Jane⁸ Green* b. 1 Jan. 1866, m. 29 Nov. 1882, Henry Bunker of Barnstead, N. H., who d. 1 Aug. 1886, and had one child. She m. secondly, 24 Aug. 1890, Horace Melvin Garland of Barnstead, and has two children. In 1897 they lived in Pittsfield.
36. vi. *John Theodore⁷* b. 20 Oct. 1833.
- vii. *Sarah Caroline⁷* b. 31 Aug. 1835, d. in Loudon, N. H., 30 June, 1889, and was buried there 2 July; the Rev. Mr. Greeley of Gilmanton officiated at the funeral. She m. 28 Mar. 1859, *Perley W. Rowell* of Loudon, b. 22 Dec. 1823, and had 1. *Sarah W.⁸ Rowell* b. 22 Nov. 1862. 2. *George W.⁸ Rowell* b. 30 Dec. 1867. Both Sarah W. and George W. Rowell graduated at Pembroke Academy in 1888. The middle name of one or both of them is Worster or Worcester. Mrs. Sarah Caroline⁷ (Clarke) Rowell was educated at Pittsfield and Berwick academies, and before her marriage taught school very successfully in Loudon and Chichester, N. H., and in Lynnfield, Mass. She also taught, it is said, at the Pittsfield Academy. See *The Analecta* (Pittsfield) July 5, 1889. She united with the Congregational Church in Pittsfield in 1852. Mr. Rowell was a member of the Legislature in 1901, '02.
37. viii. *Stephen Wells⁷* b. 30 June, 1837, d. 24 Apr. 1889.
- ix. *Anna Greeley⁷* b. 24 Dec. 1838, m. 17 Dec. 1859, *Solon Greenleaf Blaisdell* b. in Danville, Vt., 11 Feb. 1834, son of Greenleaf C. and Eme-line (Babbitt) Blaisdell. In 1849 Solon went to Pittsfield, N. H., and learned the saddler's trade, but attended Phillips Academy in Dan-

ville when he had the means. On 11 August, 1856, he left New York for San Francisco, by steamer "George Low," having a rough passage; had considerable success mining, but in July, 1859, he returned to Pittsfield. On 5 September, 1862, he enlisted from Pittsfield as fourth sergeant of company F, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., soon became first sergeant, was slightly wounded 3 June, 1864, and was commissioned second lieutenant 18 May, 1865. He was present at the capture of Richmond, and was honorably discharged; resumed his business at Pittsfield, and was town clerk there for two years. On 3 October, 1870, he went to California, and in May, 1873, removed from San Francisco to San Diego, where he was in the harness business two years. From 1875 to 1886 he had an apiary in Poway, from 1886 to 1896 he was a florist in Coronado, and then went to Denver, Col. for his health, but returned to California, and died at the residence of his son, Dr. Frank Ellsworth⁸ Blaisdell, at Mokelumne Hill, Calaveras County, 6 April, 1897. The funeral was at the Episcopal Church there, and his remains were interred at Mokelumne Hill. In Poway he had extensive ranches, and in 1882 was elected county supervisor for two years.* The children, all born in Pittsfield, were 1. *Frank Ellsworth⁸ Blaisdell* b. 13 Mar. 1862; widely known as a naturalist. He graduated at the Cooper Medical College in November, 1889, and had a successful practice in Mokelumne.

* Mr. Blaisdell found the position of supervisor difficult, owing to the fact that the county, San Diego, contained 14,500 square miles, nearly 1,000 square miles more than the combined areas of the States of Vermont, Rhode Island and Delaware.

"Frank, when he came from Cape Nome — where he went on a collecting trip — accepted a position in the Cooper Medical College in San Francisco." [Letter of Anna Greeley⁷ (Clarke) Blaisdell, dated San Diego, 17 June, 1901.] He had been offered this position previously, which is that of instructor in embryology and comparative anatomy. In 1902 he was chief demonstrator. He m. at Mokelumne Hill, 18 Feb. 1894, Ella Kelley, dau. of Samuel Churter and Emily Caroline Peek, and has Frank Ellsworth⁹ Blaisdell, Jr., b. 31 Mar. 1896. Mr. Peek is a prominent citizen and owns much land at Mokelumne Hill, and his daughter was born there. Some of his land contains veins of gold. 2 *John Clarke⁸ Blaisdell* b. 16 Sept. 1864, d. in San Francisco, 17 June, 1871. 3. *Emeline Greeley⁸ Blaisdell* b. 10 Apr. 1866, d. in Pittsfield, N. H., 16 Aug. 1866. 4. *Elmer Sargent⁸ Blaisdell* b. 30 Sept. 1867, d. in San Francisco, 1 July, 1871. Elmer was named by his uncle John Theodore⁷ Clarke for a friend of his.

There is little doubt that all the children of Capt. John Clark were baptized, probably by the ministers of the church in Pittsfield. He was quite devout, and pronounced a blessing before each meal.

The inscription on the two stones and small monument in the family lot in the new cemetery in Pittsfield, which cemetery dates from 1864, are as follows :

CAPT. | JOHN CLARK | DIED | Jan. 6, 1885, | Æ 82 ys. 3ms. 2 ds.

The other gravestone is inscribed :

ASENATH WELLS | Wife of | John Clark, | Died | May 10, 1876, | Æ 75
y's. 2 m's. 21 d's. | | SARAH CAROLINE | Their Dau.
Died | Jan. 10, 1836, | Æ. 5 y's. 9 m's. 2 d's.

[Stone made by Cummings Bros.]

A small white marble monument, in the corner of the lot farthest from the village, marks the grave of

EMMA G. | dau. of | *Solon G. & Anna G.* | Blaisdell, | died | Aug. 16, 1866, |
Æ. 4 ms. 6 ds.

Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Brown is buried next to this child.

17

Greenleaf⁶ (*Theodore*^s) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was born 14 October, 1809, and died 10 August, 1875. A farmer. When about twenty years of age he was shot in the face and chest by a half-witted boy who had got possession of a gun. It is said that these wounds affected his health many years later, and that the throat trouble of which he died was caused by them. His niece, Mrs. Mary A. C. Brown, wrote a graphic description of seeing him brought home wounded, and an account of the accident, in a letter dated 13 January, 1883. The monument in his lot is one of the handsomest and most massive in the new cemetery in Pittsfield. The inscription reads



GREENLEAF CLARKE, | DIED | Aug. 10, 1874, | Æ, 64 YS. 10 MS.
MARY A. | HIS WIFE, DIED | MAY 14, 1898, | Æ. 81 YS. 2 MS.
CLARKE

He married 3 February, 1854, Mary Ann, born 14 March, 1817, died 14 May, 1898, daughter of William and Eleanor (Peavey) Nutter of Barnstead, N. H., and had

- i. Sarah Ellen⁷ b. 1 June, 1856, m. in Pittsfield, 13 June, 1900, Rev. Joseph Orrin Tasker b. 10 May, 1826, son of Joseph and Sally (True)



John J. (1858)

Tasker. Rev. Mr. Tasker was a business man and entered the ministry in later life. He now lives in Stoddard, N. H.

18

Nathaniel⁶ (*Theodore*^s) of Pittsfield, N. H., was born there 7 June, 1823, died 26 November, 1851. He taught school in Exeter, and is said to have been one of the best mathematicians in the State. He was also an excellent pharmacist, and much respected as a citizen. His death was from lung fever after a brief illness. He joined the Congregational Church in Pittsfield in 1837. He married 25 October, 1848, Arvilla P., born 30 April, 1824, died May or June, 1901, daughter of Daniel Tilton of Deerfield, N. H., and had

- i. Georgiana⁷ b. in Pittsfield, 13 Oct. 1849, m. 28 Jan. 1875, George Henry Sanborn of Haverhill, Mass., b. in Deerfield, N. H., 14 Nov. 1849, but has no children. Mr. Sanborn is a relative of the late Mrs. Asenath (Wells) Clark, whose mother was a Sanborn.
- 38. ii. Herbert Nathaniel⁷ b. 21 Sept. 1851.

19

William Cogswell⁶ (*Greenleaf*^s) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Atkinson, N. H., 10 December, 1810, and attended the academy there. He graduated with honor at Dartmouth College in 1832, and received the degree of A. M.; was principal of Gilmanton Academy one year, at the same time reading law, which he continued at the Law School of Harvard University and with Stephen Carr Lyford, A. M., of Meredith Bridge; admitted to the bar in 1836, and practiced four years in Meredith, when he was made county solicitor

on the creation of Belknap County and held that office from 1840-44. In the spring of 1844 he moved to Manchester, and in 1846 was one of the committee of seven chosen by the town to obtain from the Legislature a city charter; in August, 1846, Mr. Clarke was a candidate for first mayor of the new city, but withdrew his name after the first election, a majority then being necessary to elect, no candidate receiving more than a plurality. From 1846-48 he was chief engineer of the fire department; in 1854 he was again the Democratic candidate for mayor, and in 1858 a member of the board of aldermen. He was also a member of the State Constitutional Convention of 1850, city solicitor 1849-51, judge of probate for Hillsborough County from 1851 to 1856, when the political changes caused his removal; was offered a seat on the supreme bench in 1855, which he declined; first treasurer of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, 31 July, 1847 — 8 February, 1849, when he resigned, its attorney at different periods, and clerk of the company from 28 February, 1854, until his decease; an original director of the Manchester and City banks, serving for the former from 1845 to 1849, and for the latter from 1853 to 1863; trustee for twenty years of the Manchester Savings Bank, and for many years of the Athenæum, until it was succeeded by the present City Library, when he was elected a trustee and clerk of the board; also trustee of Gilmanton Academy, and served on the board of visitors to the United States Military Academy at West Point in 1854. At his decease he had been a trustee of the City Library for eighteen years. In 1863 he was appointed attorney-general of New Hampshire for a term of five years,

and again in 1868, and filled the office with distinguished ability until his death.

Mr. Clarke was a Democrat until the Civil war, when he became a Republican. On 17 June, 1863, he was temporary chairman of the great mass meeting, said to have been attended by thirty thousand people, at Concord, N. H. He read the call for this gathering, the purpose of which was to sustain the administration in the prosecution of the war. Previously Mr. Clarke had been instrumental in organizing the Democrats who were in favor of the war as a Union party, and in 1862 and 1863 they ran a separate ticket. He was one of the earliest members and first officers of the Second Congregational or Franklin Street Church; a gentleman of fine presence, integrity and honor, an experienced lawyer, and a faithful public servant. He died suddenly in Manchester, 25 April, 1872, and his funeral was attended by many eminent men. There were numerous tributes to his high character, and the resolutions of the Manchester Bar contained these words: "He was a faithful officer, a wise counsellor, a respected citizen, and a Christian gentleman. He was courteous in manner, efficient in duty, upright in character, and an ornament to his profession." The Hillsborough County Bar and the Manchester Common Council also passed resolutions expressing appreciation.

The History of Manchester, 1875, contains a portrait and sketch of Mr. Clarke, as does also the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men," 1882.

He married 1834, Anna Maria, born 12 October, 1811, died in Lake Village, N. H., 19 April, 1883, daughter of Stephen Leavitt and Anna (Norton)

Greeley. Her father was fifth in descent from Andrew Greeley of Salisbury, Mass. Stephen Leavitt Greeley and Anna Norton were both descended from Governors John Winthrop and Thomas Dudley. Stephen's homestead in Gilmanton is now (1901) owned by his granddaughter Julia Cogswell Clarke. Mrs. Clarke was an intellectual and most estimable lady. The children, all born in Manchester, were

39. i. Stephen Greeley⁷ b. 20 Sept. 1834.
- ii. Anna Norton⁷ b. 2 Aug. 1838, d. in Boston, 18 May, 1890, m. 5 June, 1866, Robert Metcalf Appleton of Lake Village, N. H., now (1901) of Roxbury, Mass. Mr. Appleton is a merchant in Boston, b. in Leicester, England, 20 Aug. 1834, son of Thomas and Sarah (Metcalf) Appleton. No children.
- iii. Julia Cogswell⁷ b. 1 Sept. 1844. She has taught in the State Normal School in Framingham, Mass., and was for sixteen years a teacher in Chauncy Hall School, Boston. At the close of the school year in 1896 Miss Clarke left Chauncy Hall School, and has since graduated at the Boston Institute of Osteopathy, and is now (1901) a physician in Boston.
- iv. Edmund Greenleaf⁷ b. 20 Aug. 1846, d. 19 Aug. 1847.
40. v. Greenleaf⁷ b. 16 Dec. 1849.

20

Francis⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Andover, Mass., was born in Atkinson, N. H., 28 March, 1814, and died 10 July, 1852. He studied medicine with Dr. George Cogswell of Bradford, for two years, and with Drs. Channing, Lewis and Warren one year. He graduated from the Medical School of Harvard University

with honor in 1835, having taken the "Boylston Prize" for the best dissertation on a given subject connected with medicine; settled in Andover as a physician in 1835, but was obliged to give up practice because of failing health. In 1845 he became connected with a manufacturing company at Ballardvale. He died of consumption after a long illness, which he had endured with patience and fortitude. Francis⁶ Clarke is described as amiable and a favorite with children. Although he was an invalid and his voice impaired, he took pleasure in entertaining his young relatives. He married 9 July, 1839, Sarah Fisher, born 7 March, 1817, died 8 June, 1849, daughter of Abraham and Mary (Sykes) Marland. Mr. Marland was born in Ashton Parish, Lancashire, England, and came to Andover, Mass., in 1807, where he engaged in manufacture; later he founded the Marland Manufacturing Company. He was a prominent citizen and zealous Churchman, and through his exertions the first Episcopal Church in that town was organized. His daughter, Mary Sykes Marland, was the wife of Francis Cogswell, brother of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke.

The children of Francis were

- i. Sarah Frances⁷ b. 5 June, 1840, d. in Malden, Mass., 14 Mar. 1899, and was buried in Andover, the 17th. Her autograph (1879) is Sarah *Francis*.
- ii. — b. —, d. young.
- 41. iii. Amasa⁷ b. 14 Jan. 1844.
- 42. iv. Francis⁷ b. 18 May, 1849.

21

Greenleaf⁶ (*Greenleaf*^s) of Atkinson, N. H., where he was born 7 May, 1816, and died 18 August, 1888.

He was educated at the Atkinson Academy, and was principal of the Lynn High School when a young man, but returned to Atkinson, and was justice of the peace and quorum, representative in the Legislature 1842, 1843 and 1877, councillor from the 1st district 1850 and 1851, on Governor Hubbard's staff, with the rank of colonel, in 1842. In 1846 he was a selectman. He was appointed by the Governor and Council special commissioner of the Boston and Maine Railroad in 1846 and served until 1856 inclusive. He was again appointed in 1880 for four years. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 was elected to the Senate for two years from the 21st district, as a Republican, and served on the Senate committees on railroads, finance, corporations and agriculture. He was the treasurer of the trustees of Atkinson Academy, from 1866 until his death a member of that board, and in 1887, as its president, he made the opening address at the centennial celebration of the Academy. The Honorable Nathaniel Haven⁷ Clark also spoke on that occasion, representing the Governor. In 1883 Col. Greenleaf Clarke was elected a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society.

Greenleaf Clarke was a grantee and surveyor, and afterward director, of the Manchester and Lawrence Railroad Company, and a leading trustee of the New England Agricultural Society. He was not only an extensive farmer, but was interested in the lumber business, and did considerable land surveying. In religion he was a Congregationalist, and was a Royal Arch Mason. "In private and public life his influence was always exerted for good, his word was unques-

tioned, and his integrity and character above the breath of suspicion." He died suddenly of heart disease at 5.35 P. M., 18 August. His funeral was at 2 o'clock on Tuesday afternoon, and was "probably the largest private funeral ever seen in town." He was buried in the old graveyard in Atkinson on the 21st. Rev. George Edwards Hill officiated.

The Haverhill *Bulletin* paid the following tribute to the deceased :

Greenleaf Clarke was a typical product of the New England farm. He was a man in whom native capacity and shrewd sense united with an honest purpose to command a general respect and liking. Of strong convictions, but fair-minded, frank, hearty, even-tempered, he had many and warm friends and scarce an enemy. Few men in southern Rockingham have been more, or more deservedly, prominent. An active politician, he was given opportunities for the conduct of civil affairs ; a man of good judgment, his advice was sought in matters of moment ; with a character of unclouded integrity, he was intrusted with the management of funds and estates. And in whatever situation he was placed he acquitted himself with credit. Outside of our own townsmen we shall miss no more familiar figure than his from our public streets. And to some of our citizens, themselves born not far from his birthplace, his death will bring a more personal loss, and renew that sense of loneliness which, in the nature of things, advancing years emphasize to all of us, and with increasing force.

Col. Greenleaf Clarke was six feet in height, which was two inches more than either of his brothers, William C. or John B. Greenleaf was very genial and kindly, and greatly esteemed.

Mrs. Sarah J. Clarke joined the Congregational Church of Plaistow and North Haverhill 4 March, 1855 ; daughter Mary C. 7 September, 1873 ; daughter Sarah N. 7 May, 1876, and he himself 3 September of that year.

He married 15 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, born 2 July, 1829, died in Atkinson, after an illness of two years or more, at 4 P. M., 10 April, 1888, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Noyes) Noyes of Atkinson. Mrs. Clarke was a lady of high character and much esteemed. Her funeral was on Friday the 13th, and Rev. David Bremner officiated.

The children, all born in Atkinson, were

- i. Sarah Noyes⁷ b. 3 Apr. 1856.
- ii. Mary Coburn⁷ b. 9 Dec. 1857.
- iii. Greenleaf⁷ b. 5 June, 1862. In 1888 he was of the firm of Tarbox & Clarke, wholesale grain dealers in Boston, and is (1902) connected with Frank N. Rand, real estate and insurance broker, in Haverhill, Mass.

The daughters of Col. Greenleaf Clarke have sold the old homestead in Atkinson, and now live on Court Street in Exeter, N. H. At the centennial celebration of Atkinson Academy, 1887, a poem by Sarah Noyes Clarke was read. (See the published account of the exercises of the day.)

22

Moses⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) was born in Atkinson, N. H., 18 January, 1818. His earlier education was acquired at the academy in his native village, which he left to enter, in 1837, Pembroke Academy in Pembroke, N. H., graduating 1 August, 1838; among his classmates was Governor Charles Henry Bell, LL. D., of Exeter, N. H. The succeeding year Moses taught an academy in Danvers, Mass., and in the summer of 1840 went to Meredith Bridge (now Laconia), N. H., where he resided four months with his brother,



DR. MOSES CLARKE.

1. The first part of the document is a list of names and dates, which appears to be a table of contents or a list of references. The names are written in a cursive script, and the dates are in a standard font. The list is organized into two columns, with names on the left and dates on the right. The names are: "John A. Smith", "John B. Smith", "John C. Smith", "John D. Smith", "John E. Smith", "John F. Smith", "John G. Smith", "John H. Smith", "John I. Smith", "John J. Smith", "John K. Smith", "John L. Smith", "John M. Smith", "John N. Smith", "John O. Smith", "John P. Smith", "John Q. Smith", "John R. Smith", "John S. Smith", "John T. Smith", "John U. Smith", "John V. Smith", "John W. Smith", "John X. Smith", "John Y. Smith", "John Z. Smith". The dates are: "1810", "1811", "1812", "1813", "1814", "1815", "1816", "1817", "1818", "1819", "1820", "1821", "1822", "1823", "1824", "1825", "1826", "1827", "1828", "1829", "1830", "1831", "1832", "1833", "1834", "1835", "1836", "1837", "1838", "1839", "1840", "1841", "1842", "1843", "1844", "1845", "1846", "1847", "1848", "1849", "1850", "1851", "1852", "1853", "1854", "1855", "1856", "1857", "1858", "1859", "1860", "1861", "1862", "1863", "1864", "1865", "1866", "1867", "1868", "1869", "1870", "1871", "1872", "1873", "1874", "1875", "1876", "1877", "1878", "1879", "1880", "1881", "1882", "1883", "1884", "1885", "1886", "1887", "1888", "1889", "1890", "1891", "1892", "1893", "1894", "1895", "1896", "1897", "1898", "1899", "1900".

William Cogswell Clarke, studying medicine with the late Dr. Josiah Crosby of Manchester, N. H., then at Meredith Bridge. Thence he went to Dartmouth Medical College, receiving his degree in November, 1842. While at Hanover he was a member of a private class instructed by Prof. Dixi Crosby, M. D., LL. D., Prof. Edmund Randolph Peaslee, M. D., LL. D., and Prof. Oliver Payson Hubbard, M. D., LL. D. As a student Dr. Clarke was not very fond of books, but had a practical mind and retentive memory, which enabled him to turn to account whatever he saw done or heard described ; yet he was a faithful, diligent student, and a favorite with all his instructors.

Soon after graduation he began to practice in Derry, N. H., where he remained until the fall of 1844, when he went to Wethersfield, Conn., and took the practice of the late Dr. Archibald Welch. Dr. Clarke moved, early in 1845, to Cambridge, Mass., settling in Ward Three (East Cambridge), where he spent the remainder of his life. For many years he had been a sufferer from a pulmonary disease, but the resolute courage with which he persevered in a large and increasing practice rendered the extent of his disease unsuspected. He continued active in his profession until January, 1864, when the loss of both voice and strength compelled him to relinquish it. He died on the morning of Sunday, 27 March, 1864, and was buried in Cambridge Cemetery. From numerous tributes to his memory the following have been selected :

He was admitted to the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1845, and was one of its councillors in 1854. He was one of the most active members of the Middlesex South District

Medical Society from its organization in 1851, and was one of its censors from 1857 to 1863, and twice represented it at the meetings of the American Medical Association. He was the city physician of Cambridge from 1851 until his death. From 1848 to 1862, excepting the years 1855, 1860 and 1861, he was a member of the School Committee of Cambridge, and for many years was the secretary of the Board. From 1861 until the time of his death, he was one of the vice-presidents of the East Cambridge Five Cents Savings Bank.

He was chairman of the standing committee of the Evangelical Congregational Society of East Cambridge from 1852 until his death, and, in connection with his work as city physician, he devoted a part of every Sunday to the religious instruction of the inmates of the almshouse,—a practice which he continued after the condition of his throat rendered speaking laborious and exhaustive.

To Dr. Clarke's nobility as a man and skill as a physician, his associates in public and private life bear ample witness. Resolutions passed by the Board of Overseers of the Poor of Cambridge speak in the highest terms of his fidelity in the discharge of his duties as city physician; and his fellows of the Middlesex Medical Society paid a warm tribute to his memory. He devoted a great deal of time to the schools, and was unceasing in his efforts to get good teachers, in detecting whom he had a rare faculty.

Dr. Clarke married in Northampton, Mass., 9 September, 1844, Laura Woolsey, born 5 June, 1817, daughter of Col. Cecil and Mary (Clap) Dwight of Northampton. Col. Dwight was son of Major Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1744), born at Fort Dummer, 27 May, 1726, the first white child born in what is now Vermont, and who owned three thousand acres of land in Northampton and vicinity. The Major's father



MRS. LAURA WOOLSEY (DWIGHT) CLARKE.



was Col. Timothy Dwight of Northampton, the builder and first commander of Fort Dummer, 1724-26. The latter was son of Nathaniel Dwight of Hatfield, an able man, and grandson of Col. Samuel Partridge of Hatfield, Mass., and of Capt. Timothy Dwight of Dedham, Mass., the latter a son of John Dwight of Dedham, 1634. The distinguished Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Yale 1769), S. T. D. (Princeton 1787), LL. D. (Harvard 1810), president of Yale College 1795-1817, was an elder brother of Col. Cecil Dwight, and their mother, Mary Edwards, was daughter of the noted Rev. Jonathan Edwards, A. M., perhaps the greatest theologian in the history of New England, and his wife, Sarah, daughter of Rev. James Pierpont, A. M.

Mrs. Clarke was sister of William Cecil Dwight, M. D. (A. M. Yale 1844), and of Rev. Timothy Dwight, A. M. (Amherst 1827). She was also connected with the Hookers and Woolseys, names inseparably identified with the religious history of Massachusetts and Connecticut, and with the growth of Yale College.

Dr. Clarke made her acquaintance when residing in Derry, N. H., and while she was principal of the Adams Female Seminary, which position she held from 1841—. She was long ill with consumption, and died in Cambridge, Mass., 16 January, 1858, and was buried in Northampton with her two children.

He married secondly, 28 September, 1859, Frances Lucy Elizabeth, born in Worcester, Mass., 22 April, 1833, died 19 December, 1859, daughter of Simeon and Lucy (Shepard) Hastings of Worcester.

Dr. Clarke married thirdly, 17 February, 1864, Mary Watson, born in Worcester, 13 January, 1818, died 4

November, 1897, sister of his second wife and widow of Lysander C. Clark of Worcester.

The children of Moses⁶ Clark were

- i. William Cogswell⁷ b. 16 Aug. 1845, d. 12 Aug. 1847.
- ii. Laura Dwight⁷ b. 10 Nov. 1847, d. 1 July, 1853.
- 43. iii. Maurice Dwight⁷ b. 2 Nov. 1851.
- 44. iv. Charles Cecil⁷ b. 15 Apr. 1854.

23

John Badger⁶ (*Greenleaf*⁵) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Atkinson, N. H., 30 January, 1820, died of heart disease, (as did his brothers William Cogswell and Greenleaf,) in Manchester, 29 October, 1891. His Christian name he derived from the Badger family, noted in the annals of New Hampshire, from which he was descended. (See pp. 145, 146.) Mr. Clarke was such a remarkable man, and so much has been written about him, that it is difficult to select items for a brief sketch of his life. The following has been gathered from different sources.

Mr. Clarke passed his boyhood on the farm that had been his father's. He studied at Atkinson Academy, and entered Dartmouth College at the age of nineteen, from which he graduated with high honors in the class of 1843, outranked in scholarship only by the late Professor John Newton Putnam, A. M. In his senior year Mr. Clarke was president of the Social Friends Society, and in 1863 of the Tri-Kappa Society; he received the degree of A. M. from his Alma Mater.

After leaving college, he was for three years principal of the academy in Gilford (now Laconia). While teaching, he commenced the study of law in the office



COL. JOHN BADGER CLARKE.

of Stephen C. Lyford, Esq., and continued his studies in Manchester with his brother, William C. Clarke, until admitted to the bar of Hillsborough County in 1848. On 2 February, 1849, he started for California *via* the Isthmus of Panama, where he was detained eleven weeks, and bought for the Manchester party of forty-three, in company with a gentleman from Maine with twenty men, the brig *Copiapo*, in which they left the isthmus for California with one hundred and fifty-eight passengers, Mr. Clarke being supercargo. He remained in California a little more than a year, practicing law and working in the mines.

He then spent about four months in Central America, returning home in February, 1851. He went to Salem, Mass., with the intention of establishing a law office there, but returned to Manchester and opened an office, practicing with success, until February, 1852, when, at the request of Mr. Joseph C. Emerson, he took charge of the editorial department of the *Daily Mirror*. The property was sold at auction 20 October, 1852, and Mr. Clarke was the purchaser of the *Daily* and *Weekly Mirror*, and of the job printing establishment connected therewith, of which he was for many years the sole owner and manager. Subsequently he purchased the *Daily* and *Weekly American* (in which the *Weekly Democrat* had been previously merged), and the *New Hampshire Journal of Agriculture*. These were all combined with the *Mirror*, and the name of the daily changed to *Mirror and American*, and the weekly from *Dollar Weekly Mirror* to *Mirror and Farmer*. After these additions to the *Mirror*, Mr. Clarke found it needful to enlarge both the daily and weekly papers several times.

At the outset he aspired to make the *Mirror* one of the leading newspapers of the country, cost what it might, and he realized his aspirations. When Mr. Clarke took possession of the *Mirror*, the weekly paper had but a few hundred subscribers, while now it has a larger circulation than any other paper of its class published in New England, out of Boston. Previous to the war the *Mirror* had been non-partisan politically, but at the time of the war Mr. Clarke came out boldly on the side of the Administration, and his paper has ever since advocated the principles of the Republican party.

In connection with the newspapers, Mr. Clarke built up a very extensive book and job printing business, and to this he added a bookbinding establishment. He published many valuable works of his own and others; among his publications were "The Londonderry Celebration," "Sanborn's History of New Hampshire," "Clarke's Manchester Almanac and Directory," "Clarke's History of Manchester," "Successful New Hampshire Men," and several smaller works.

Mr. Clarke refused to be a candidate for office, because he believed that office-holding would interfere with his influence as a journalist, but was a delegate to the Baltimore Convention that nominated Abraham Lincoln for the second Presidential term, and was one of the National Committee of seven (including ex-Governor William Claflin of Massachusetts, ex-Governor Marcus L. Ward of New Jersey, and Honorable Henry T. Raymond of the *New York Times*), who managed that campaign. He was connected with the College of Agriculture; a trustee of the Merrimack River Savings Bank from its organization in 1858; a

master, for three years, of the Amoskeag Grange No. 3; for two years lieutenant-colonel of the Amoskeag Veterans, and was twice elected commander, but declined. Nine times he was elected State printer: — in 1867, 1868, 1869, 1877, 1878, and in 1879 for two years, and three times since.

Mr. Clarke was greatly interested in elocution, and for two years gave to the Manchester High School forty dollars each year in prizes for public speaking and reading. In 1874 he offered one hundred dollars a year for five years to Dartmouth College for the same object. In October, 1879, he also proposed to give forty dollars a year for five years for superiority in elocution in the high and grammar schools of Manchester, and in February, 1882, Mr. Clarke offered to add twenty dollars a year for the next two years. The result of this liberal encouragement has been a great interest and improvement in reading and speaking in the public schools of Manchester, and a permanent fund of fifteen hundred dollars accrued from the exhibitions at the end of the five years, thus insuring a perpetual income for the Clarke prizes.

He gave considerable attention to farming, and did much with voice and pen to bring about an improvement in the breeds of horses and other stock in the State. His admiration for good horses and his fondness for hunting were so much a part of his life that any sketch of him without allusion to them would be incomplete. He was the first president of the New Hampshire Game and Fish League, serving fifteen years, and was the prime mover in its organization. Throughout the hunting sections of New Hampshire, Vermont and Maine, Mr. Clarke was well known,

and there are many reminiscences of his coon hunting expeditions.

In 1872 being obliged by the advice of physicians to abstain from all business for several months, he visited Great Britain, France and Germany.

He was for years a liberal supporter of the Franklin Street Congregational Church, Manchester, a constant attendant upon its worship, and was elected to various offices in that society. His membership in the New Hampshire Historical Society dated from 1873.

Colonel Clarke was a man of fine physique and commanding presence. He was tall, portly and robust ; his face was fair, his forehead full and high, his eye bright, and he walked erect with an elastic step ; he dressed in good taste and could adapt himself to any company. He was a kindly, generous man, and an enthusiastic believer in athletic sports, to the support of which he constantly contributed. He frequented the theatre, the circus, and the agricultural and mechanical exhibitions. "He enjoyed life better than any man I ever knew. He looked on the bright side of things. When he succeeded he rejoiced ; when he failed he said 'It will be my turn to win next time.'"

"He was possessed of a brave, earnest, and sound mind, and never wasted his energies or time upon aspirations which might be barren of results." "As a horseman Colonel Clarke possessed a national reputation." No other man in New Hampshire had owned so many valuable road and family horses as he, and his judgment concerning them was excellent. He organized the New Hampshire Horse Breeders' Association, and was vice-president of the New England Horse Breeders' Association.

A portrait and sketch of Colonel Clarke is contained in the History of Manchester, in the volume entitled "Successful New Hampshire Men," and also in the *Bay State Monthly* for April, 1885.

Several clergymen officiated at his funeral, Monday, 2 November, at 1.30 P. M. from the Franklin Street Church, and the remains were placed in Valley Cemetery.

John Badger⁶ Clarke married 29 July, 1852, Susan Greeley, born in Gilmanton, N. H., July, 1819, died 10 May, 1885, daughter of Enoch and Dolly Folsom (Robinson) Moulton of Gilmanton. Mrs. Clarke was descended from John Moulton who was in Hampton in 1638, and also included in her family connections the Thurstons, Gilmans, Lampreys, Towles, Beans, Philbricks and other old New England families.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, 1 July, 1886, Olive, born 26 May, 1841, daughter of Joseph Noyes and Olive (Whittier) Rand of Warner, N. H. Mrs. Olive (Rand) Clarke was appointed trustee of the State Industrial School 3 April, 1888, and still holds that position. Her term expires 25 May, 1903. She is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of Dr. John Dustin.

The children of John Badger⁶ Clarke are

45. i. Arthur Eastman⁷ b. 13 May, 1854.
46. ii. William Cogswell⁷ b. 17 Mar. 1856.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

24

George Pickering⁷ (*John*⁶) of Auburn, N. H., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 25 Au-

gust, 1813, and died at the homestead where he was born 1 May, 1890. He was a farmer, and proprietor of several mills, including a cider mill, and an extensive dealer in lumber; selectman 1848, representative in the Legislature in 1860 and 1861. At one time he was captain of the Auburn Guards, an independent organization of the State militia, and one of the family has his sword, etc. For fifty years he led the choir of the Methodist Church in Auburn. In early times the itinerant Methodist ministers were accustomed to stop at the house of Mr. Clarke's father, Cornet John⁶, who named his eldest son for George Pickering, a noted minister, who preached in Sandown. George Pickering Clarke was a member of Rockingham Lodge, No. 76, of Free and Accepted Masons. His burial took place Sunday afternoon, 4 May, in the village cemetery. Mr. Clarke was greatly respected.

He married 4 November, 1839, Jane, died 14 February, 1841, daughter of William and Sarah (Hall) Graham, and he married secondly, 2 March, 1847, Susan Jane, born 18 April, 1826, daughter of Hugh and Mary (Perkins) Crombie.

The children of George Pickering⁷ Clarke were

- i. James Edward⁸ b. 7 Feb. 1841, d. 21 Oct. 1858.
- ii. Jane Graham⁸ b. 27 Feb. 1848, d. in Waltham, Mass., 2 Dec. 1895, m. 14 Apr. 1875, George Robert Drake of Pittsfield, N. H., later of Manchester, b. 9 May, 1848, son of Noah Ward and Mary Elizabeth (Batchelder) Drake. Mr. G. R. Drake is a practical and experimental farmer, who has been an editor and extensive contributor to agricultural papers; also superintendent of schools, and member of the Board of Education. Children: 1. *Hugh Clarke*

- Drake* b. 15 Apr. 1880, d. 12 June, 1880. 2. *Ralph Allan^s Drake* b. 15 May, 1882. 3. *Ruth Wheeler^s Drake* b. 10 July, 1884.
- iii. *Kate Tenney^s* b. 9 Mar. 1851.
- iv. *Maribel^s* b. 18 Jan. 1862, m. 1 Sept. 1885, Carroll Sumner Knapp of Gloucester, Mass., b. 19 Dec. 1859. Children: 1. *Raymond Adelbert^s Knapp* b. 16 Sept. 1887. 2. *Maybeth C——^s Knapp* b. 6 Dec. 1893.
- v. *Jessie Bryson^s* b. 28 Aug. 1865, m. 3 Jan. 1901, Walter Nelson Fuller of Waltham, Mass., b. 17 Oct. 1853.

Mrs. Clarke now (1902) lives with her daughter in Waltham.

25

John Currier' (*John^s*) of St. Clair, Mich., was born in West Chester (now Auburn), N. H., 3 March, 1822, and graduated in 1848 from the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn., and is a member of the Psi Upsilon. From 1848–50 he was a teacher in the New Hampshire Conference Seminary at Northfield, and 1850–52 principal of the same. In 1852 he engaged in the lumber business in Cleveland, Ohio, and 1854–57 he was in the same business in Detroit, Mich., with Reuben Moore of St. Clair. In 1858 he removed to St. Clair to administer the estate of his deceased partner, and still continued in the lumber business. From 1867–71 he was superintendent of schools for St. Clair County; in 1871 he was chosen vice-president of the First National Bank of St. Clair, and in 1874 its cashier, which position he accepted. He was a trustee of Albion College, 1877–79, also a member of the common council and of the school board, and trustee and treasurer

of the Somerville School in St. Clair. He married 23 November, 1854, Cassandra Perkins Edison of Yarmouth, Mass. Children :

- i. Willis Gaylord⁸ b. in Detroit, Mich., 28 May, 1856. He graduated at Wesleyan University in Middletown, Conn., in 1877. Soon after entering college he took the first place in his class, and kept it till he graduated, having taken more prizes than any student had ever received in that college. In 1878 and 1879 he was at the Law School of Yale College, and in 1881 was admitted to the bar in Detroit, and has since practiced law there. Said to be in California at the present time (1901). The Psi Upsilon catalogue for 1888 gives a list of the extraordinary number of prizes, in the most varied subjects, taken by him in Wesleyan University. He was editor of the *Argus* 1876, '77, Commencement orator 1877, Squire's scholar, registrar and assistant librarian in the University 1877, '78 ; is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa as well as of the Psi Upsilon. He received the degree of A. M. in 1880.
- ii. Edward Edson⁸ b. 7 Sept. 1860, d. 20 Aug. 1863.

26

Abner⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Sandown, N. H., where he was born 2 January, 1814, and died 29 May, 1890 ; buried in the new cemetery in Sandown, where rest the remains of his father and other relatives.

Abner was a farmer, and also owned and operated a saw-mill and grist-mill. He was a member of the school committee in 1856, '57, '59, town treasurer 1879-84, representative in the Legislature 1883.

He married 23 January, 1842, Abigail, born 2 January, 1817, died in Hampstead, N. H., 10 September, 1895, daughter of Daniel and Nancy (Wells) Sanborn.

Abner's children were

- i. Mary Ann^s b. 22 June, 1844, d. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 7 June, 1873,* Joshua Newman Lake of Haverhill, Mass., b. July, 1844, son of Joshua and Rhoda (Whittier) Lake, and had one child, viz.: 1. *Mary Eleanor Lake* b. 21 Aug. 1874, m. 1 May, 1895, Elmer Ellsworth Lake, M. D. (University of Vermont, 1892, and vice-president of his class, consisting of sixty, and president of the Alpha Delta Sigma Society of that University). Dr. Lake is a member of the New Hampshire Medical Society; and is also an Odd Fellow, a United Workman and belongs to the Grange. He settled in Hampstead in the autumn of 1892, and was one of the school committee there 1895-97, three years. Children: i. *Vida Abbie¹⁰ Lake* b. 10 Mar. 1896. ii. *Albert Clark¹⁰ Lake* b. 18 Oct. 1897. iii. *Eunice¹⁰ Lake* b. 22 Oct. 1899.
- ii. Susan Frances^s b. 14 Sept. 1847, m. 1 May, 1871, Frank Willis Eaton of Duluth, Minn., son of James and Betsey F. (Hunkins) Eaton of Sandown, N. H., and had, born in Duluth, 1. *James Clarke^s Eaton* b. 16 Apr. 1873, m. 28 Aug. 1900, Katherine Fox of Toledo, Ohio. 2. *Willis Sanborn^s Eaton* b. 24 Aug. 1874. 3. *Gertrude Frances^s Eaton* b. 19 Sept. 1878. 4. *Frank Garfield^s Eaton* b. 30 Sept. 1881. 5. *Grover Cleveland^s Eaton* b. 4 Aug. 1884. 6. *Pauline^s Eaton* b. 6 Jan. 1887. 7. *Susan*

* The dates of Mrs. Mary Ann (Clarke) Lake's marriage and death, as furnished by different members of the family, are conflicting. Those supplied by her daughter have been followed.

Mae⁹ Eaton b. 30 May, 1890. *Pauline* w first named *Bertha E.*, and the name w changed.

iii. *Eleanor (Ella) French⁸* b. 24 July, 1850, d. 1 Oct. 1871.

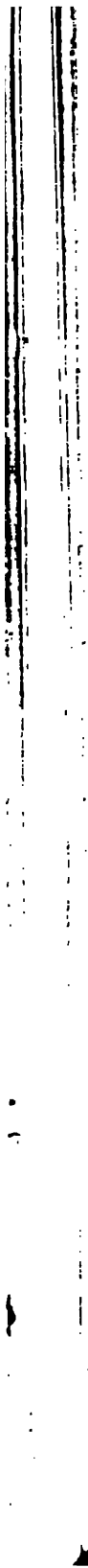
27

Amos Sabin⁷ (*Nathaniel⁶*) of Sandown, N. H., was born there 30 October, 1837, and was educated in the district schools and at Tilton Academy. He was chose a member of the school committee in 1860 and 1861 selectman in 1864 and 1865, and in 1867 town clerk and has held that office continuously ever since, with the exception of the years 1869, 1870 and 1871, a service of thirty-two years. He was town treasurer five years 1884 to 1889, and in recent years has been town auditor, trustee of the public library, etc. He lives on the old homestead (see p. 122), and is a farmer, and also runs the large grist-mill. He owns many acres of land. His half-sister, Elizabeth Ann (Wheeler), widow of Benjamin Foster of Salem, N. H., formerly kept house for him, and in 1896 his aunt, Mary R. Allen aged ninety years, lived at his house. The family are Methodists. For a sketch of Mr. Clark's life see the Biographical Review, Rockingham County, 1896, p. 76. He was a member of the Legislature in 1876 and 1877.

In reference to the picture opposite this page, Mr Clark wrote under date of 16 September, 1901: "I have had a photograph taken of the old mill where Grandfather David Clark carried on the clothing business when he first came to Sandown. The exterior of the mill is the same now as then, except that an el



DAVID CLARK'S CLOTH MILL IN SANDOWN, N. H.



has been taken away from the rear (the building is used now only as a grist-mill)."

Mr. Clark married in Lowell, 22 March, 1899, Hattie May, daughter of Rufus Henry and Mary Boardman (Hill) Gilman; the former born in Exeter, N. H., and the latter in Exeter, Me. Rufus Henry Gilman was a soldier in the Civil war, and died in the service.

28

Daniel⁷ (*Daniel*⁶) of Farmington, Me., was born in Kingston, N. H., 29 September, 1819, and died in Farmington, 5 June, 1900. He attended the academy in Farmington in 1837, returned to New Hampshire in 1839, but went again to Farmington in 1843, married and settled in Mercer, Me. In 1860 he became a resident of Farmington. In March, 1893, Mr. and Mrs. Clark entertained those persons who resided in Farmington prior to 1850, and who still lived there. The local paper gave an account of the occasion.

Mr. Clark had been United States mail contractor, and was one of the veteran stage and livery proprietors of the State, under the firm name of D. Clark & Son. He married 4 January, 1843, Sophia Stewart, born 14 April, 1822, died 12 August, 1873, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Brown) Church of Farmington.

Mr. Clark married secondly, 24 April, 1884, Augusta, born in Mechanics Falls, Me., November, 1839, daughter of George and Polly (Browsers) Hathaway, and widow of George W. Hosner.

Daniel's children, all born in Mercer, Me., are

47. i. Daniel Edward Church⁸ b. 10 Oct. 1844.
- ii. Sophia Elizabeth⁸ b. 30 Jan. 1847, m. 11 Oct. 1881, Lyman Munson Dutton of New Sharon,

Me., b. there 4 Sept. 1837, son of Mason Sally (Wood) Dutton. L. M. Dutton i machinist employed on an electric plant Lawrence, Mass., where the family reside, at one time (1884) engaged in farming. Ch *Mary Clark⁹ Dutton* b. in New Sharon, 17 I 1887. Mrs. Dutton has omitted her th name, *Church*.

iii. Mary Emma Eastman⁸ b. 29 Aug. 1850, (1885) a teacher of the art department in Conference Seminary in Bucksport, Me., is now (1901) an artist residing in Lawrer Mass.

iv. Samuel Everett Church⁸ b. 20 Nov. 1855.

29

Nathaniel Haven' (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Plaistow, N. was born there 26 February, 1826, and died there April, 1899; lived on the old homestead, and was i seventh in direct line who had borne the name Nathaniel. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitution Convention, and in 1878 of the Legislature; in November, 1884, he was elected senator for two years from June, 1885, and in 1886 he became a member of t Governor's Council. On 9 September, 1885, he w appointed one of the three commissioners on behalf of New Hampshire to settle the boundary question between that State and Massachusetts; the same year he was one of the three vice-presidents of the N Hampshire Agricultural Society. It is said that N Clark held many town offices, as have other members of his family, but the writer has no data. Mr. Clark was over six feet in height.

There is a portrait and brief sketch of his life in a book entitled "New Hampshire Men," and published

by the New Hampshire Publishing Company, Concord, George H. Moses, editor.

Nathaniel Haven Clark married 16 December, 1851, Elizabeth, born in Atkinson, 25 September, 1824, daughter of Joseph Badger and Judith (Peaslee) Cogswell.

Mrs. Clark's brothers were William Cogswell, M. D. (Dartmouth 1845), who was president of the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1876, '77, and member of the Governor's Council in 1877; Francis Cogswell, for many years superintendent of schools in Cambridge, Mass., and who received the degree of A. M. from Harvard in 1881. She is first cousin of John Bear Doane Cogswell, A. B. (Dartmouth 1850), LL. B. (Harvard 1852), member of the General Court four years, and president of the State Senate (Mass.) three years; and of William Cogswell, A. M., the well-known member of Congress from the Essex district, who was a brevet-brigadier-general of volunteers, mayor of Salem five years, and representative in the General Court five years. He received the degree of LL.B., in course, from Harvard in 1860, and that of A. M., honorary, from Dartmouth in 1878.

The Cogswells, Badgers, Pearsons and Peaslees have so intermarried that a tabular pedigree alone will show the relationships. Mrs. Elizabeth (Cogswell) Clark is niece of Mrs. Julia (Cogswell) Clarke. One curious complication of relationship in this family is caused by the marriage of Brig.-Gen. Joseph Badger and Hannah Pearson, the latter a daughter of the General's step-mother, Mrs. Hannah (Moody) Pearson-Badger, by her husband, Ebenezer Pearson. In consequence of this alliance many of the Clarkes and Cogswells are

descended from both wives of Joseph Badger, merchant. (See p. 146.)

The children of Nathaniel Haven⁷ Clark were

- i. Elizabeth Cogswell⁸ b. 12 Mar. 1853, m. 24 Dec. 1873, Albert Clinton Barrows of Haverhill Mass., druggist, b. in Derry, N. H., 26 Aug. 1850, son of Freeman Quimby and Hannah (Pearson) Barrows. Children: 1. *Nathaniel Haven⁹ Barrows* b. 7 July, 1877, m. 6 Feb. 1901, Julia Sutherland Rutter of Washington D. C. 2 and 3. *Betsey Brickett⁹ and Susan Tyler⁹ Barrows* (twins) b. 15 Oct. 1883.
- ii. Susan Moody⁸ b. 18 Aug. 1858.
- iii. Fannie Kimball⁸ b. 12 Apr. 1860, d. 18 Oct. 1887.
- iv. Harriet Frances⁸ b. 4 Feb. 1864, m. 18 Sept. 1895, Herbert Edwin Gage b. in Boxford Mass., 9 Aug. 1865, son of Roscoe Winthrop and Abby Rebecca (Cole) Gage. No children. Herbert E. Gage graduated at Dartmouth College in 1887; he is a civil engineer in the employ of the Boston and Albany Railroad Company, and resides in Allston.

30

Greenleaf⁷ (*Nathaniel⁶*) of St. Paul, Minn., was born in Plaistow, N. H., 23 August, 1835; attended school in Plaistow and later fitted for college at Atkinson Academy. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1855, and soon began to read law in Portsmouth in the office of Albert Ruter Hatch and Horace Webster. In 1857 Mr. Clark graduated from the Law School of Harvard University, and received the degree of LL.B. the same year he was admitted to the Suffolk Bar, practiced for a while in Roxbury, and in the autumn of 1858 located in St. Paul, where he became an assistant

in the law office of Michael Ames, with whom and with Honorable Moses Sherburne he soon formed the firm of Ames, Sherburne & Clark. In 1860 this firm was dissolved and Mr. Clark formed a partnership with Samuel R. Bond, who removed from the State in 1862, when the firm of Bond & Clark ceased. After three years of practice without a partner, Mr. Clark joined with the distinguished Horace R. Bigelow, and the firm of Bigelow & Clark soon acquired a very large business. In 1870 Charles E. Flandrau, who had been a justice of the State Supreme Court, was added to the firm, which continued until the appointment of Greenleaf Clark as a justice of the Supreme Court of Minnesota in 1881. He served only about a year, but several noted cases came before him, such as the question of the constitutionality of the laws for the adjustment of the Minnesota State Railroad Bonds, and the decisions were of great importance.

In 1885 he formed a partnership with Homer C. Eller and with his (Judge Clark's) nephew, Jared How, under the firm name of Clark, Eller & How, and remained in business with them until his retirement from practice in January, 1888. The earlier firms of which Judge Clark was a member were attorneys for the St. Paul and Pacific Railroad Companies, for the Minnesota Central Railway Company, for the St. Paul and Chicago Railway Company and for the Southern Minnesota Railroad Company. Many great problems of railroad law were dealt with successfully by these firms, and also subsequent to 1882 Judge Clark was eminent for his ability in adjusting consolidations and contracts of railroads. He was a leader of the Bar in the Northwest, "both intellectually and

morally honest," possessed in the highest degree with a love of justice, and recognized as a great lawyer. In 1879 he was appointed a regent of the University of Minnesota, which office he has continued to hold, by successive reappointments, to the present time.

81

Jerome⁷ (*David*⁶) of Dodge Centre, Wasioja township, Minn., where he has been mayor and has held various other offices; he was formerly a farmer in Kasson, Dodge County, Minn. He was born in Atkinson, N. H., 17 January, 1833; he married 3 December, 1861, Philetta, born 7 September, 1840, daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Martin) Thayer of Napierville, Ill., and had

- i. Harry Canfield⁸ b. 26 May, 1863, d. 25 Apr. 1894.
- ii. Mercy Eliza⁸ b. 28 Jan. 1866.
- iii. David Greenleaf⁸ b. 16 June, 1868; m. in Dodge Centre, 24 Oct. 1893, Myrtle M. Hill b. in Kilbourn City, Wis., 1870, dau. of Robert G. and Zerviah (Pierce) Hill, the former b. in Kennebunk, Me., and the latter in Alfred, Allegany County, N. Y., and has *Robert Jerome*⁹ b. in Dodge Centre, 21 May, 1901. David G. is a merchant.
- iv. Mary Cornelia⁸ b. 28 May, 1871.
- v. John Thayer⁸ b. 27 Apr. 1875, d. 3 July, 1899.
- vi. Philetta Belle⁸ b. 6 Apr. 1878. She and her sisters reside in Dodge Centre.

Harry died in Pueblo, Col., and John in Dodge Centre.

32

Nathaniel Sibley' (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Springvale, Me., was born in Union, Me., 16 September, 1847, married 28 September, 1874, Cora Matilda, born 12 March, 1851, died 21 August, 1887, daughter of Eben Stone and Nancy (Stone) Messer, and had

- i. Frank Herbert⁸ b. in Union, Me., 4 Mar. 1877.
He was prepared for college at the Cushing Academy in Ashburnham, Mass., graduated at Williams in June, 1901, and is a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. Soon after graduation he went to Chicago to enter the employ of the Western Electric Company.

33

Frank Algeroy' (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Springvale, Me., was born in Union, Me., 31 December, 1855. He was educated in the town schools, and during the last illness of his father, who was a trader and farmer, he carried on the farm for three years. Both of his parents died before he was twenty years old, the farm passed into the possession of his older brother, and on 25 March, 1877, Frank went to Springvale and entered the employ of J. A. Butler & Co., as clerk and office boy. After the decease of the senior member of the firm Mr. Clark became a partner, but sold his interest in November, 1886, and in December with J. A. Butler and E. F. Davenport started a new factory for the manufacture of children's shoes. Mr. Davenport left the partnership in 1890, and in 1897, owing to Mr. Clark's ill health, the firm of Butler & Clark was dissolved. Mr. Clark was instrumental in forming the Butler Spring Water Company, which supplies Spring-

vale, and is its superintendent and treasurer. In 1900 he became foreman of the packing and shipping department of the Shaw-Goding Shoe Company.

From his early years he has been greatly interested in music; at fifteen he sang alto in the choir of the Congregational Church and at twenty baritone in the Methodist Church. Although a Universalist he has been the principal chorister of the Free Will Baptist Church since 1879, and has composed several hymns for use in its service. He was made a member of Friendship Lodge No. 69, I. O. O. F., in 1878, has held most of its offices, been treasurer since 1890, and for three years was district deputy of the Grand Lodge.

For three years Mr. Clark was treasurer of the Springvale Agricultural and Mechanical Association, and also takes much interest in town affairs, doing what he can for the welfare of the community. For this genealogy he has contributed valuable material.

Mr. Clark is one of the highly respectable minority of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury who are Democrats; fifty years ago, as far as the writer can learn, the Democrats had a large majority in the family.

Frank Algeroy Clark married 1 July, 1880, Fannie Albertina, born 26 August, 1860, daughter of Albert Francis and Mary Emily (Perkins) Warren.

Child:

i. Avon Julian⁸ b. 17 Feb. 1893.

Samuel Greeley⁷ (*John*⁶) was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 17 June, 1827, and died in Bristol, R. I., Tuesday,

19 April, 1887; he was buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery, near Boston, the 22d. He obtained his early education in the public schools of his native town, and at Phillips (Exeter) Academy, where he was a student from January, 1845, to December, 1847, made a brilliant record for scholarship, and was the president of the Golden Branch Society. Entering Harvard University as a sophomore in 1848, he graduated first scholar in the class of 1851. At the college exhibition 16 October, 1849, he gave an English version from Cicero's "De Legibus," at that of 15 October, 1850, an English oration on "Sir Robert Peel," also an oration at the Senior exhibition in 1851, and was valedictorian of his class. He received books and pecuniary emoluments as prizes in college, and was a charter member of the Psi Upsilon, and a member of the Phi Beta Kappa fraternities.

While at Exeter and Cambridge he taught in various places, including Raymond, N. H., and was at one time an usher in the Boston Latin School. He began the study of law in the office of Honorable Daniel Webster and John P. Healey, being brought into frequent contact with Mr. Webster during the last year of that great statesman's life. Mr. Clarke was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County, but practiced only a few years, his health having been seriously undermined by close application; he was for many years a justice of the peace. From 1865-70 he resided in Harvard, Mass., and was for four years a member of the school committee, and did much to improve the schools of that town.

As a member of the Public Library Committee he prepared the catalogue which was issued from the press in 1868, and is the first printed catalogue of the Public

Library in Harvard. (See the History of Harvard, p. 425.)

His extensive travels included four visits to Europe; the first from February, 1854, to the summer of 1855, was devoted to the more familiar countries. The second was made in the barque "Clifton" from New York 2 December, 1874, for Messina *via* Lisbon; the third was early in 1876, and the last in the winter of 1876-77. He also took a voyage in the ship "Electra" from Boston in November, 1872, to California *via* Cape Horn, and returned overland. On 9 November, 1875, he sailed from New York in the barque "Witch" for Port Elizabeth, Cape of Good Hope, and came home by steamers *via* England. He not only took pleasure in exploring out-of-the-way places, but well understood the science of navigation, and made the necessary mathematical calculations with ease.

Endowed with a peculiar talent for acquiring languages, he spoke French, German, Italian, Spanish and Portuguese. For the classics he had a remarkable fondness all his life, and read both Greek and Latin, not laying aside this favorite occupation until shortly before his death, a Latin book being one of the last volumes which he read. He was also a student of the old Anglo-Saxon language. The best English literature, and the beauties of nature, whose lover he was, furnished him additional resources. Although widely read in general history, and greatly interested in the events and men of the past, he cared comparatively little for the details of local history or for genealogy, tastes for which are highly developed in his son and young granddaughter, who also have his liking for general history. He was made a Mason in

the Lodge Mary's Chapel, Edinburgh, Scotland. In 1843 he joined the Congregational Church in Pittsfield, N. H., but a few years later became a communicant of the Episcopal Church, and was a regular attendant upon its services the remainder of his life. He was an enthusiastic sportsman, and his interests were remarkably varied. When a young man he was adjutant of the 18th regiment of New Hampshire militia, and rendered some service at the beginning of the Civil war in recruiting and drilling men.*

The *fac-simile* is from his signature as a justice, written in December, 1870, presumably with a quill, which he always preferred to a steel pen, and constantly used.

S. G. Blake,
Justice of the Peace for County
of Worcester

* Among the ancestors of Mr. Clarke were deputies to the General Court of Massachusetts from Newbury twelve years, and from Salisbury five years; to the Assembly of New Hampshire from Hampton twelve years, Kingston three years and Portsmouth one year. There was also an "Assistant" Governor of N. H. (Ambrose Gibbons), and a marshal of the old County of Norfolk (Robert Page), a delegate to the Third Provincial Congress in 1775 (N. H.) (Peter Sanborn), and a chief magistrate of Nantucket (Tristram Coffin). There are also included ancestors who held the following town offices in Colonial and Provincial times, viz.: town clerk of Hampton, N. H., four years, selectmen there nearly sixty years, and deacon nineteen years; selectmen of Newbury, Mass., nine years, deacon there twenty years; selectman of Haverhill, Mass., and Portsmouth, N. H., one year each; selectman of Kingston, N. H., several years, and deacon there forty years; deacon in Deerfield, N. H., for a period unknown to the writer.

Mr. Clarke was five feet and nine inches tall, and strongly built, with a tendency to stoutness as he advanced in years. He possessed great strength in his hands and wrists, and in his younger days could easily take a barrel of flour and put it in a wagon. His head was large, and his hair thick, black and curly; his hair did not become thin, and was but slightly turned to gray when he died. The same was true of his father, and both had the prominent Clarke chin, and good-sized mouths.

Samuel Greeley⁷ Clarke had brown eyes, a broad nose, and for beard wore side whiskers only, as did his father, during all the years that the writer remembers them. For sketches of his life see the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* for July, 1887, and the *History of Harvard, Mass.*, by Henry Stedman Nourse, A. M.

Samuel Greeley⁷ married in Boston, 24 September, 1857, Martha Anne, born in Boston, 6 February, 1827, died in Needham, Mass., 30 September, 1891. Rev. Ezra Stiles Gannett, D. D., officiated at their marriage. She was the only daughter of Honorable George Horatio Kuhn of Boston, one of the most prominent business men of that city, who filled many positions of trust and served in both branches of the Legislature. Mr. Kuhn was third in descent from Jacob Kuhn,* who was from the Duchy of Württemberg. Mrs. Clarke was remarkably well educated for her time, had been much in Europe, and was interested in many good causes; her disposition was sunny and her life most useful and un-

* See "Jacob Kuhn and his Descendants," in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* for October, 1897, vol. 51, and reprint, with additions, issued in March, 1898, by George Kuhn⁸ Clarke.

selfish. She was buried at Mt. Auburn, 3 October, 1891. The Revs. Solon Wanton Bush and Charles Adams Allen officiated at her funeral, which was at her home in Needham, on a beautiful autumn afternoon. She united with the First Church in Needham 3 February, 1872.

Mrs. Kuhn was Martha, daughter of Major Walter and Martha (Tufts) Frost of Cambridge, Mass., and granddaughter of Deacon Gideon and Sarah (Ireland) Frost. Elder Edmund Frost, who settled in Cambridge in 1635, was an ancestor of Mrs. Kuhn, and she was descended from several old families resident in Middlesex County, particularly in Cambridge and Medford, and from some of the founders of Salem, Ipswich and Charlestown. Children :

48. i. George Kuhn⁸ b. 7 July, 1858.
- ii. Martha Anna⁸ b. 4 Mar. 1862, at her grandfather's house, 66 Beacon street, Boston ; bapt. in Lynn, Mass., 1863, by the Rev. George Sturgis Paine. She is a member of the Episcopal Church.

35

Benjamin Wells⁷ (*John*⁶) a farmer of Northwood, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 2 November, 1828, died in Northwood, 23 July, 1897, at 8.40 P. M., and was buried there the following Monday. At the funeral, which was at 2.30 P. M., Rev. William A. Bushee read an original poem of eight verses, which was printed.

These verses were in recognition of the kindness and faithfulness of the deceased, who, incapacitated for an active life by his injuries in the war, was yet often able to serve as a nurse for the sick. In 1855 he and

his wife joined the Congregational Church in Pittsfield. He enlisted 29 August, 1862, in company F, Capt. John F. Langley, 12th regiment, N. H. Vols., Col. Joseph H. Potter, and served three years in the army of the Potomac. He was in the first battle of Fredericksburg, at Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Port Royal, Bermuda Hundreds, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor and the capture of Richmond, besides two small battles. He served under Generals McClellan, Burnside, Hooker, Meade and Grant; was wounded in the thigh at Cold Harbor about 5 A. M., 3 June, 1864, and remained on the field till after 9 P. M. He said "it was a hard place;" sent to Washington, and was in a hospital four months, when he rejoined his regiment to be discharged, but his comrades persuaded him to remain and go home with them. Col. Potter then commanded a brigade, and detailed him to carry the mail, furnishing him with horses and doing all in his power to make him comfortable, and he entered Richmond with his regiment, although he had been sick and lame for many months. He was honorably discharged in Richmond, 21 June, 1865. He never recovered from his injuries during the war. He was town clerk of Northwood 1868-71.

He married 7 November, 1849, Mary Ann, died in Northwood, 28 March, 1900, daughter of Jonathan Elliot and Mary (Wendell) Brown of Northwood; Mrs. Clarke was buried in Northwood, 1 April.

Children :

- i. Mary Ellen^s b. 9 July, 1851, m. 25 Dec. 1869, Winfield Scott Knowlton of Northwood, N. H., b. 17 Oct. 1848, d. in Northwood, 23 May, 1902, son of George and Mary (Virgin) Knowlton, but has no children.

- ii. Abigail Augusta⁸ b. 1 May, 1853, d. in Northwood, 2 Nov. 1899, and was buried there the 5th.
- iii. Annie Hill⁸ b. 21 Aug. 1868.
- iv. John Wendell⁸ b. 15 Mar. 1871, m. in Northwood, 22 July, 1895, Jettie I. b. in Northwood, 18 Jan. 1875, dau. of John and Luella (Lancaster) Marsh. John Wendell⁸ has no children (1901).

36

John Theodore⁷ (*John*⁶) of Southbridge, Mass., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 20 October, 1833. He graduated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, and at Dartmouth College in 1858, from which he has the degree of A. M. He taught in Hopkinton and Walpole, Mass., 1858-61, then became the principal of Nichols Academy at Dudley, Mass., and after leaving Dudley, he was for several years principal of a private school at Orange, N. J. About 1880 he went to Chicopee, Mass., and was superintendent of schools there for four or five years, and later held that position in Walpole, N. H., and in Braintree, Mass. Since 1893 he has been superintendent of schools in Southbridge, Mass. He married 16 March, 1863, Ellen A., born in 1836, daughter of John and Esther C. (Bates) Jewett of Dudley, but has no children.

37

Stephen Wells⁷ (*John*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born in Pittsfield, N. H., 30 June, 1837, and died in Manchester, Wednesday, 24 April, 1889, and was buried in the Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth the

27th. He was named for his maternal grandfather, a soldier of the Revolution.

Stephen attended school in Pittsfield till he entered Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, where he was president of the Golden Branch Society, and later made an excellent record for scholarship at Dartmouth College, where he graduated in July, 1862, and from which he received the degree of A. M. He was a member of the Psi Upsilon and Phi Beta Kappa. After leaving college he was instructor in Greek and mathematics for upward of a year at Nichols Academy in Dudley, Mass., of which his elder brother, John Theodore Clarke, A. M., was the principal. He then taught in various places until 1867, when he accepted a position as assistant in a high school at Portsmouth, N. H., becoming principal in 1874, when the high schools of the city were consolidated into one. He was very faithful as a teacher, and took a prominent part in benevolent work and in public affairs. His health failing he resigned as principal of the high school in January, 1881, his resignation taking effect in February, and the same year removed to Manchester, where he engaged in business as an optician. He was elected a member of the School Board of that city in the autumn of 1885, and devoted himself to the interests of education with characteristic fidelity, at the same time doing his utmost to further every good object, and to render service to the community in which he lived.

Although in feeble health he was prominent in many societies and organizations, including the Masons, the Odd Fellows, and the Knights Templars, and gave himself with untiring zeal to the religious work of the Methodist Church, of which he was a consistent mem-

ber. As his strength failed he won the admiration of all who witnessed his wasted body made subject to his undaunted will, continuing his labors on the School Board, and discharging his many duties until shortly before his death.

A fine classical scholar, a man of the highest integrity, courteous to all, and faithful to every obligation, when most men would have despaired of accomplishing anything, he gained a place in the affections of his associates and of the entire community, and his decease called forth the warmest tributes to his memory. For sketch of his life see the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for July, 1889. (Vol. 43.)

On 12 May, 1889, there was a memorial service of the Sunday School of St. Paul's Church, of which school Mr. Clarke had been for seven years the superintendent. (See local papers May 13.)

He married in Portsmouth, N. H., 5 May, 1868, Jane Annie, born in Elliot, Me., 1 November, 1842, daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth (Libby) Hill.

Mrs. Clarke died at her summer home at Old Orchard beach 17 July, 1901. The funeral services were held there at 4 o'clock on the 19th, Rev. Dr. MacLaughlin, pastor of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church officiating, and the remains were placed in the family lot in Harmony Grove Cemetery in Portsmouth. She was a devoted member of the Methodist Church, and in the home circle and in the community had led an exemplary Christian life. See *The Manchester News* for Friday, 19 July, 1901.

Children :

- i. Marion Hill⁸ b. 25 Feb. 1869.

- ii. Gertrude Wells⁸ b. 26 Jan. 1875.
- iii. Ruth Libby⁸ b. 15 Jan. 1884.

The two elder were born in Portsmouth, and Ruth in Manchester.

38

Herbert Nathaniel⁷ (*Nathaniel*⁶) of Deerfield, N. H., was born 21 September, 1851. He is an extensive farmer and cattle dealer, and was a member of the Constitutional Convention that met in 1889.

He married 11 November, 1873, Hannah B., born in Nottingham, N. H., 21 April, 1852, died in Deerfield, of consumption, 23 February, 1888, daughter of Samuel Dame of Nottingham. She was buried 26 February; the Rev. Henry O. Walker of Merrimac, Mass., formerly pastor of the First Baptist Church in Deerfield, and Rev. R. E. Bartlett officiated at the funeral. There had been a severe storm the day before.

Herbert Nathaniel⁷ married secondly, 29 June, 1889,

Children :

- i. Alfred Dame⁸ b. 14 Sept. 1877.
- ii. Morris Herbert⁸ b. 30 Mar. 1879.
- iii. Ethel⁸ b. 9 Apr. 1881.
- iv. George Warren⁸ b. 1 Apr. 1883.
- v. Child⁸ b. —, 1886, d. Aug. 1888.
- vi. Daughter⁸ b. 31 Aug. 1890.

39

Stephen Greeley⁷ (*William Cogswell*⁶) of New York City and Tenaflly, N. J., was born 20 September, 1834. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Gil-



Stephen L. Harkness



manton Academy, the McGaw Institute in Merrimac, and the Law School of Harvard University (1855). He engaged in the practice of his profession as an attorney and counsellor at law in Manchester, N. H., and was a member of the Legislature in 1863 and 1864.

In 1865 he removed to New York City, and was a deputy collector in the custom house there from March, 1869 — 15 May, 1872, when he resigned, and became a member of the firm of Stanley, Brown & Clarke, later Stanley, Clarke & Smith, New York City, which was dissolved in 1893. Mr. Clarke's home has been in Tenaflly for thirty years, and his office is now at 39 Cortlandt Street, New York City; he has long been prominent in his profession.

He married 17 November, 1857, Lydia Mason, born 14 March, 1838, daughter of Dr. Nahum* and Mary Ann (Straw) Wight of Gilmanton. Mr. Clarke's two elder children were born in Manchester, N. H., and William in Tenaflly, N. J. They were

- i. Edith^s b. 5 Oct. 1858, d. 1 Sept. 1861.
49. ii. Edward Wight^s b. 20 Oct. 1862, d. 11 Apr. 1892.
- iii. William Cogswell^s b. 2 July, 1872; he was of the class of 1894 in Columbia College and graduated in 1899 at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and was in the New York City Hospital until 1 January, 1901, when he took charge of St. Mary's Hospital and was there till August. He is now (November, 1901,) in practice in New York, with an office at 125 West 58th Street; is attending surgeon, out-

*Dr. Nahum Wight was one of the most noted physicians in New Hampshire, and practiced fifty-two years in Gilmanton. In 1841, '42 and '43 he was a member of the Legislature. (See the Wight Genealogy, 1890, p. 201.) His daughter, Mrs. Clarke, graduated from Gilmanton Academy in 1857.

side department, of Roosevelt Hospital, and also demonstrator and pathologist in the medical school of Columbia College.

40

Greenleaf' (*William Cogswell*⁶) of New York City, was born 16 December, 1849; he was educated at the Manchester High School, and fitted to enter college as a sophomore. He was for many years on the staff of the New York *Evening Post*, and is now (1901) engaged in newspaper work in New York. He is unmarried.

41

Amasa' (*Francis*⁶) of Brookline and Boston, Mass., was born 14 January, 1844. He was for some years of the firm of Brown, Steese & Clarke, wool merchants, Federal Street, Boston, and is now (1901) treasurer of the Clinton Mills. He enlisted in company G, 44th regiment, Mass. Vols.; mustered 12 September, 1862, and discharged 18 June, 1863, at the expiration of his term of service. He appeared on the roll as "student, aged 18." He married 24 September, 1873, Frances A., daughter of John D. and Adeline (Bradley) Sturtevant of Brookline, but has no children.

Mrs. Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of her ancestor, Col. James Frye.

42

Francis' (*Francis*⁶) of Brooklyn, N. Y., was born 18 May, 1849, married 19 September, 1876, Nannie, born 28 October, 1852, daughter of William M. and Louisa

(Powell) Hollyday of Easton, Maryland. The latter was born in Loudon County, Va. The children of Francis' were

- i. Francis Marland⁸ b. 28 June, 1877, d. 31 Jan. 1879.
- ii. Louisa Powell⁸ b. 19 Sept. 1878, d. 9 Nov. 1880.
- iii. William Hollyday⁸ b. 24 Oct. 1881, d. 1 Dec. 1882.

43

Maurice Dwight⁷ (*Moses*⁶) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Cambridge, Mass., 2 November, 1851. He obtained his earlier education in the public schools of his native city, and was graduated from Amherst College, with honors in classics, in 1871, and is a member of the Psi Upsilon and Phi Beta Kappa. The catalogue of the Psi Upsilon Fraternity, 1888, gives a list of the classical prizes received by him in Amherst College. He was Grove orator and also had the Greek oration in 1871, Class Historian and a monitor 1870, '71. After teaching in Walpole, Mass., six months, he went to Manchester, N. H., where, from 1872 to 1876, he was a journalist on the staff of the *Mirror and American*. While there he wrote a history of Manchester, published in 1875.

He matriculated in the Medical School of Harvard University in 1878, and graduated in 1881; he spent a year and a half in the Boston City Hospital, and three months in the Boston Lying-in Hospital, and then, in March, 1883, settled in Haverhill, Mass., where he has since resided. He has performed many of the major and minor surgical operations, some of them notable, and has a talent for surgery. He has a large

consulting practice ; is medical examiner for a number of life insurance companies, and is frequently employed as an expert in medico-legal cases.

Dr. Clarke is a fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society, has been one of its councillors, and was vice-president in 1898. Since 1887 he has been its secretary and treasurer of its branch, the Essex North District Medical Society, also secretary and treasurer of the Haverhill Medical Club from its organization in 1887. For three years, 1884-86, he was assistant surgeon of the Eighth regiment, Massachusetts volunteer militia. For eight years, 1891-99, he was the city physician of Haverhill, and has been a member of its board of health since 1891 and chairman from 1894. In the two years following its establishment, 1888, '89, he was one of the surgeons of the Haverhill City Hospital, declining a re-appointment, but resumed the position in 1894, and has been for the past seven years chairman of the staff. Since 1890 he has been a member of the board of consulting physicians of the Danvers Luna Hospital and president of the board from 1896. He has been the president of the local board of examining surgeons under the United States pension laws from its formation in 1893. In 1886 he became a member of the school board of Haverhill, to the duties of which office he has given much time and attention, serving for a number of years as chairman of its finance committee, also of the committee on the training-school and of the committee on evening schools. He was a prominent candidate for the Republican nomination for representative in Congress from the Sixth district in 1895. Dr. Clarke is a member of the Haverhill Whittier Club and its president since 1898 ; a trustee



Harold Clarke

Atkinson Academy, Atkinson, N. H. ; a member of the Monday Evening Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Club of Haverhill, of the Harvard Medical Alumni Association, of the Boston City Hospital Club ; a contributing member of the Haverhill Post of the Grand Army of the Republic, and a member of the North Congregational Society of Haverhill. He is the author of a paper on "Therapeutic Nihilism," published in the Transactions of the Massachusetts Medical Society, 1888. Dr. Clarke has shown much interest in the family history, and has given considerable time to perfecting it.

He married at Bellows Falls, Vt., 24 June, 1879, Mary Jane, born there 25 August, 1851, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Otis (Weed) Wilson.

Dr. Clarke's children are

- i. Laura Dwight⁸ b. in Cambridge, Mass., 3 Jan. 1881.
- ii. Dorothy Prentiss⁸ b. in Haverhill, 13 July, 1887.

44

Charles Cecil' (*Moses*⁶) was born in Cambridge, Mass., 15 April, 1854 ; he fitted at the Cambridge High School for Harvard University, from which he was graduated in 1874, and was a member of the Everett Athenaeum, the Pi Eta and the Phi Beta Kappa Societies. He went to China, immediately after graduation, in the employ of the Chinese Government, as an officer in the Chinese Imperial Maritime Custom Service, and was stationed at the ports of Shanghai, Hankow, Wuhu and Tientsin from September, 1874 — April, 1882. He then had his two years' leave, which he passed in the United States.

In April, 1884, he returned to China, and was for five years at Shanghai and at Kiungchow in the island of Hainan.

After two years spent in the United States and in Europe, he returned to China in April, 1891, and took charge of the customs service at Lungchow. At the end of five years came his two years' leave, and on his return to China in June, 1898, he was stationed at the custom house of Soochow, and also acted as post-master.

See "Harvard College, class of 1874," for sketch of his life to 1899.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 9 January, 1884, Nellie Maria, born in Boston, 16 November, 1854, died in Shanghai, China, 3 February, 1886, daughter of George Putnam and Maria (Copeland) Carter of Cambridge.

Mr. Carter's family belonged in Lancaster, Mass., but he located in Roxbury and later in Cambridge, where he was a member of both branches of the city government, representative in the General Court 1865 and 1866, and was of the Governor's Council in 1878 and 1879. He was one of the State Commissioners of Health, Lunacy and Charity, and at the time of his death, 4 September, 1883, was chairman of the water board of the City of Cambridge. Rev. George Ware Briggs, D. D., of the Third Congregational Church, Austin Street, Cambridge, officiated at the marriage of Charles C. Clarke and Nellie M. Carter.

Mr. Clarke married secondly, at St. Leonards-on-Sea, Sussex, England, 19 September, 1896, Edith Marion, born 13 January, 1859, daughter of Andrew James and Emma (Blundell) Scott.

45

Arthur Eastman' (*John Badger*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 13 May, 1854. He was educated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy and at Dartmouth College, Chandler Scientific School (1875), and entered the *Mirror* office in the fall of 1875.

After learning the details of the composing and press rooms, he acquired experience in the job department and in reading proof; he then became city editor of the *Mirror*, and for some years did all the local work alone; later he was for several years general and State news and review editor, and then took charge of the agricultural department and other features of the *Mirror and Farmer*, assisting at the same time in the editorial, reportorial, and business department of the *Daily Mirror*. For four years he was legislative reporter of the paper at Concord, and for one year he served as telegraph editor. In these various capacities he acquired an unusual all-round experience, and upon his father's death became the manager of both papers and of the job printing and bookbinding business connected with the establishment, and has since successfully conducted the extensive concerns of the office, besides doing almost daily work with his pen for both papers.* He is also public printer of New Hampshire.

* Addison Archer's "Interviews" regarding the circulation, etc., of the leading newspapers in New Hampshire, 1899, contain some interesting items as to the Manchester *Mirror and American* and the *Mirror and Farmer*.

Of the former it says: "It is edited with conspicuous ability," "is generally conceded to have the largest local circulation in Manchester." "It has been for many years the leading republican paper of New Hampshire." "It is clean, conservative and respectable." The daily *Mirror and American* has a circulation of some 7,000 copies, and even more on Saturdays, when a larger paper is issued.

Mr. Clarke has inherited his father's energy, great capacity for work, and executive ability. He was a member of the Manchester common council, 1879, '80, represented Ward 3 (Manchester) in the Legislature for two years from June, 1881, was adjutant for a number of years of the 1st regiment, N. H. N. G., was statistician of the department of agriculture for New Hampshire during Garfield's administration, colonel on Governor Tuttle's staff, and is president of the New Hampshire Press Association and the New Hampshire member of the executive committee of the National Press Association, and is a member of the Boston Press Club, the Algonquin Club (Boston), the Manchester Press Club, the Coon Club, the Calumet Club of Manchester, and the Amoskeag Grange. He is Past Exalted Ruler of Manchester Lodge of Elks, ex-president of the Derryfield Club, a member of the Manchester Board of Trade, and a director of the Northern Telegraph Company.

"The Mirror Farm" consists of forty acres, is very successfully conducted by Col. Clarke, and many practical experiments are made there. "Colonel Clarke keeps a stable of fine horses and a kennel of hunting dogs." The circulation of the weekly *Mirror and Farmer* is upward of 36,000, and no expense has been spared to make it a model paper in all its departments, thoroughly practical and edited by experts. The special horse edition is a recognized authority, and has an extensive circulation not only in New England, but in such States as Kentucky. Horse breeding in New Hampshire practically dates from the introduction by the late Col. John Badger Clarke of the blood of the trotting stallion "George Wilkes." In advancing the circulation of the *Mirror and Farmer*, ten "Wilkes colts" were given away in one year.

Many important improvements in agriculture, such as the use of the silo and ensilage, have been greatly assisted by means of the *Mirror and Farmer*, and there are two pages devoted to women and the household. All important news is furnished to the farmer in a condensed form, and his interests are constantly advanced. The department devoted to the rod and gun was established some years since. [Quoted *in part* from Archer's "Interviews."]



Arthur C. Clarke



From his school days Col. Clarke has been an enthusiastic student of elocution, and attained high honors at Phillips (Exeter) Academy and at Dartmouth College. He has gratuitously drilled a number of pupils of the Manchester public schools who have won first prizes in the annual speaking contests. He gives yearly prizes for excellence in elocution to the schools in Hooksett, and is often invited to judge prize speaking contests at educational institutions. Ever since he became associated with the *Mirror*, he has had charge of its dramatic and musical departments. His written interviews with noted players have been extensively copied by the press of the country. Denman Thompson received from Col. Clarke's pen the first noticeably long, analytical and complimentary criticism of his work; it was given when Mr. Thompson was an obscure member of a variety company.

Col. Clarke has always been fond of athletic sports, and has won distinction in many lines. He is a devotee of hunting and fishing.

He has traveled abroad and is the author of an interesting book entitled "European Travels."

Col. Clarke is a member of the Franklin Street Society (Congregational) and of the Franklin Street Young Men's Association.

He married in Cambridge, Mass., 25 January, 1893, Martha Cilley, born in Concord, N. H., daughter of Dr. Nathaniel and Elizabeth Ann (Cilley) Bouton of Concord, and widow of Jacob G. Cilley of Manchester.

Mrs. Clarke was in 1895 State regent of the Daughters of the American Revolution, and is one of the fourteen, or more, ladies who represent Col. Joseph Cilley, and are all descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of

Newbury. Most of these ladies were born in New Hampshire, but Mississippi and Ohio are among the birthplaces. Since 1898 Mrs. Clarke has been president of the Society of Colonial Dames of New Hampshire. She has also been president of the Audubon Society of New Hampshire since 1897, and was its founder. There is a portrait of her in the *Granite Monthly* for February, 1900. On 13 April, 1898, she was elected a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society, and Col. and Mrs. Clarke have entertained this society and many others at their residence, the Gen. John Stark mansion in Manchester.

46

William Cogswell' (*John Badger*⁶) of Manchester, N. H., was born there 17 March, 1856, and was educated at the Manchester High School, Phillips (Andover) Academy, and at Dartmouth College, where he was a student in the Chandler Scientific School. After completing the course at College in 1876, he entered the office of the *Mirror and American* and learned the printer's trade. In 1880 he removed to New York City and spent a portion of that year in acquiring a knowledge of the business of newspaper advertising. Returning to Manchester, he entered the service of the daily *Mirror and American* as a local reporter, and later was promoted to be city editor, a position which he held for about eight years, conducting in the meantime several special departments for the daily and weekly editions of that newspaper. During these years he made the horse department of the *Mirror* a special feature, and established the high reputation



HON. WILLIAM COGSWELL CLARKE, MAYOR OF MANCHESTER, N. H.



which that paper justly holds among the horsemen of New England. This department he still conducts, as well as that devoted to field sports, for which he writes under the *nom de plume* of "Joe English."

He was a member of the Manchester school board from 1884 to 1890. In 1891 he served as a representative from Ward 2 in the Legislature, and was chairman of the committee on Fisheries and Game.* In 1894 he was nominated by the Republicans of Manchester for the office of Mayor, and was elected by a large majority, despite the fact that at the two preceding elections the Democratic candidate had been successful. He was re-elected in 1896, and again in 1898 and in 1900, each year by a handsome plurality, the last time by 2,157 votes, leading the entire ticket, and upon the completion of his present term will have occupied the Mayor's chair for a period of eight years — a longer service by far than that of any of his predecessors, as none of them served three consecutive terms. The years of his mayorship were notable for their public improvements. Five new school buildings were erected, including one for the high school; a steel bridge, sixty feet wide and paved with stone blocks, was built across the Merrimack River to replace the wooden structure which was carried away by the memorable freshet of 1896; a modern system of street paving was inaugurated; the City Hall building was remodeled and refitted; a police patrol system was installed, and is in successful operation.

* For the past twenty years the members of the Legislature of New Hampshire have been elected for terms of two years, and the mayors of Manchester now serve for a like period.

During Mayor Clarke's first term the fiftieth anniversary of the incorporation of the city was fitly commemorated by a celebration which continued for three days (7, 8, and 9 September, 1896.) He was the presiding genius of this celebration, which he planned and carried through. As chairman of the celebration committee he won much commendation for the executive ability which he displayed.

Mr. Clarke retains a business connection with the John B. Clarke Company. He is a member of the Derryfield and Calumet Clubs, the Manchester Board of Trade, the Amoskeag Grange, the Young Men's Christian Association, and the Passaconaway Tribe of Red Men; and is also a member of the Franklin Street Congregational Society. For a number of years he has been a trustee of the New England Agricultural Society and vice-president of the New England Trotting-horse Breeders' Association. He was one of the organizers of the New Hampshire Trotting-horse Breeders' Association, and its secretary for three years. He was for several years clerk of the Manchester Driving Park Association, and has represented New Hampshire on several occasions at the biennial congress of the National Trotting Association. From his youth up he has displayed great interest in athletic sports; he was captain of the Dartmouth College base-ball team in 1876, and at one time held the amateur long-distance record of the State for throwing the base-ball — 358 feet 11 inches. In his later years he has taken a keen interest in all field sports, and has a reputation as a "wing shot."

Genial and courteous in his treatment of all, the master of direct and forcible speech, a ready and grace-

ful writer, his name has been prominently mentioned in connection with the governorship of New Hampshire, and for Congressional honors.

He married in Manchester, 1879, Mary Olivia, born in Manchester, 1859, daughter of Elliot Greene and Submit Roberts (Scott) Tewksbury of Manchester. Mrs. Clarke is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution in right of Charles Scott.

The children, both born in Manchester, are

- i. John Badger⁸ b. 13 Apr. 1880.
- ii. Mitty Tewksbury⁸ b. 9 May, 1881.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

47

Daniel Edward Church⁸ (*Daniel*⁷) of Farmington, Me., was born in Mercer, Me., 10 October, 1844, and was in business with his father. In 1900 he was living on a farm. He married 1 May, 1875, Mary Ella, born in Bath, Me., 7 August, 1855, daughter of Charles Brodie and Margaret (Lightbody) Harrington of Bath. Mr. Harrington is a well known yacht builder.

The children are

- i. Edward Harrington⁹ b. 17 June, 1876.
- ii. Anna Woodman⁹ b. 3 May, 1878, m. George Lenville Dow of Rangeley, Me., son of George Lenville and Le Norah (Kennedy) Dow, and has
 1. *William Clark*¹⁰ Dow b. 4 Aug. 1899.
 2. *Margaret Le Norah*¹⁰ Dow b. 14 Dec. 1900.
 The family live in Rangeley, where Mr. Dow is a "master builder."
- iii. Charles Francis⁹ b. 13 Apr. 1881.

George Kuhn⁸ (*Samuel Greeley*) of Needham, Mass., was born in the historic Lee mansion on Brattle Street, Cambridge, 7 July, 1858, and was baptized 30 November, 1860, by the Rev. Cyrus Augustus Bartol, D. D., of the West Church, Boston. From his seventh to his twelfth year his parents lived in Harvard, a pleasant farming town in Worcester County, and in April, 1870, removed to Needham, and occupied the ancient parsonage house built by the first minister of the town in 1720, and here the family have since resided.*

The subject of this sketch was educated in the public schools of Harvard, and at Chauncy Hall School, Boston; in the latter school he was a pupil for five years from 9 September, 1872 — June, 1877, and after graduation studied the classics with a tutor.

While at Chauncy Hall School he took special interest in the military drill, which was then a prominent feature of the school, under the instruction of Brig.-Gen. Hobart Moore. George K. Clarke was adjutant of the school battalion, which numbered among its officers boys who in later life rose to high rank in the military service of the State and Federal governments.

* George Kuhn Clarke has been singularly identified with ancient houses; the Lee mansion, his birthplace, was built in 1660, and is the second oldest house in Cambridge, and he is part owner by inheritance of the Cooper-Hill-Frost-Austin house, the oldest house in that city, built by his ancestor, Deacon John Cooper, in 1657. His maternal ancestors were selectmen of the town of Cambridge one hundred and twenty-two years, assessors one hundred and twelve years, and deacons of the First Church there about ninety years. The Dedham Historical Register for July, 1890, and for April, 1899, contains accounts of the Townsend house in Needham, his present residence. The house in Harvard in which the family lived for five years, is also an eighteenth century house, modernized with additions.

In 1878 and 1879 he travelled in Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia, visiting some of the principal cities and historic places. He began the study of law in 1880, and in October, 1881, entered the middle class of the Boston University School of Law, where he received the degree of LL.B. in June, 1883, and 2 January, 1884, was admitted to the bar of Norfolk County, and the same month commissioned a justice of the peace, which office he still holds (1902).

During the winter of 1883, '84 he attended lectures at the law school as a resident graduate, and in May, 1884, began to practice.

In 1887 his maternal uncle, who had a considerable business as a trustee and agent for the care of property, desired him to become his associate, and he assumed duties to which he has since devoted his time, occupying until 17 March, 1900, the office in the Union Building, 40 State Street, Boston, which had been the place of business of his mother's father, and later of her brother, since 15 August, 1838. From 17 March, 1900, Mr. Clarke's office has been at 70 Kilby Street.

From 6 April, 1892, to 17 February, 1900, he was secretary of the Bar Association of Norfolk County, and a member of its council; is a member of the corporation of the Suffolk Savings Bank (Boston), and has served on the committees on accounts, and committees to examine securities, of various corporations, including several of the largest cotton mills in New England. On 1 February, 1897, he was elected a director of the Boylston Market Association, succeeding his uncle William Putnam Kuhn, who had served nearly thirty-four years, and whose father, Honorable George Horatio

Kuhn, had held the same position an equally long time. With the interval from 21 November, 1896, to 1 February, 1897, the family have been represented continuously in this board of directors for more than sixty years.

In 1883 Mr. Clarke was moderator of a town meeting, and in 1884 and again in 1885 was elected assessor without opposition, and is said to have been the youngest officer the town of Needham has had in modern times.

In 1885 he declined to serve as assessor, and was appointed a registrar of voters for a term of three years, but resigned in the spring of 1886 to again become assessor, and was re-elected in 1887, but in 1888 was too much engaged in other business to accept election. For many years he has been interested in all matters relating to taxation, and in 1895, 1898, 1899 and 1900, served as chairman of the board of assessors, and is a member of the Association of Massachusetts Assessors. He was selectman and overseer of the poor, member of the board of health, town agent, etc., in 1896, and has been a trustee of the Free Public Library of Needham since 2 April, 1894, and chairman from the spring of 1897; his term expires in March, 1905. Prior to the establishment of the Public Library in 1888 he was secretary of the Needham Library Association for some years.

He was clerk of the First Parish in Needham five years, 1891-96, and a member of the parish committee from 20 April, 1891, to January, 1895; he has held many positions in the organization of his political party, and 14 October, 1896, was nominated by the county convention for the office of special county commissioner, but declined to be a candidate.

From early youth he has been interested in historical and genealogical researches, and has published three editions, 1882, 1885 and 1902, of the genealogy of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury. He is the author of several pamphlets, and has contributed upward of one hundred and fifty historical or genealogical articles to periodicals and newspapers, and has also written many book reviews, etc.

In July, 1899, he went to press with a volume (236 pp.) entitled "Epitaphs from Graveyards in Wellesley (formerly West Needham), North Natick, and Saint Mary's Churchyard in Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts. With Genealogical and Biographical Notes." This work was ready for distribution in February, 1900, and represented much patient investigation.

His membership in the New England Historic Genealogical Society dates from 4 September, 1878, and he has done considerable literary work for this society, and was in its council from October, 1892, to January, 1897; has also been its recording secretary, and served on many committees. For ten years, 1889-99, he was on the committee on the rolls of membership, and virtually the registrar of the society, which then had nearly one thousand members. In 1889-92 this committee consisted of three, but 1892-99 of Mr. Clarke only. For several years he has been one of the committee of three in charge of the preparation and printing of an index to the fifty volumes of the Register, a costly and most important undertaking for the society; there are a million of cards in this index.

On 5 March, 1890, he was elected a corresponding member of the Dedham Historical Society; 24 November, 1897, a resident member of the Historical Society

of Old Newbury, and in 1898 became a life member of the Harvard Historical Society. On 6 January, 1900, he was elected an honorary member of the Dover Historical Society, and 18 June, 1900, became a life member of the Bunker Hill Monument Association.

He is a member of the Twentieth Century Club of Boston, of the Massachusetts Library Club, of the Society of Colonial Wars, of the Sons of the American Revolution, of the Sons of the Revolution, and of two alumni associations; also a member of dramatic clubs at different times, and of other organizations for amusements. He has all his life been greatly interested in the drama, and a frequenter of the theatres; since 1874 he has never failed to obtain a programme of an entertainment which he attended, or lost one, and his collection of play-bills is large.

In 1886 he built a house on land owned for many generations by his maternal ancestors, in Cambridge, Mass., and, with occasional exceptions, has made this his winter home. The place at Needham contains twenty acres of land, and Mr. Clarke has found much pleasure and recreation there.

The portrait, which is the frontispiece of this book, is from a photograph taken in January, 1902.

He married in Cambridge, 16 March, 1881, Ellen Melissa, born in Richmond, Me., daughter of Harrison and Elizabeth (Prentiss) Dudley of Cambridge. Harrison was fourth in descent from James Dudley, an officer in the French war, and from Mercy Folsom, daughter of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter, N. H. The parents of James were Stephen and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, the latter daughter of Honorable John Gilman. Stephen Dudley was son of the Rev. Samuel



Eleanor Clarke.

of Exeter, and nephew of Joseph Dudley, who was governor of Massachusetts from 1702 to 1715, under the Second Charter, and father of Chief Justice Paul Dudley. Rev. Samuel Dudley of Exeter was the eldest son of Thomas Dudley, second governor of Massachusetts, who was born in England in 1576, died in Roxbury, 1653, and was governor of Massachusetts five years, and deputy governor thirteen. Among the descendants of Governor Thomas Dudley have been men noted for their ability, and the family is connected by marriage with many of the most illustrious in New England. Mrs. Clarke is descended maternally from Valentine Prentiss, who came to America in 1633. She is an active member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Daughters of the Revolution, Browning Club of Boston, Women's Alliance, etc.

George Kuhn⁸ has one child :

- i. Eleanor⁹ b. in Cambridge, 16 Dec. 1891, bapt. in the First Church in Needham, on Sunday, 19 June, 1892, by the Rev. Charles Adams Allen, the minister there. The portrait opposite is from a photograph taken in May, 1900, and the *fac-simile* is from a signature in October, 1901.

Edward Wight⁸ (*Stephen Greeley*) of Englewood, N. J., was born in Manchester, N. H., 20 October, 1862, and died in Englewood, on the morning of 11 April, 1892, after an illness of a few days, and his remains were interred at Brookside.

He graduated from Columbia College in 1883 with a good record, and then took a post-graduate course,

receiving the degree of A. M. in June, 1884. In the autumn of that year he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, from which he graduated with distinguished honors in 1887, and then entered upon his duties in the surgical division of the New York Hospital, preferring this to Bellevue, and remained there the full term till December, 1888. During the last six months of his term he was resident house surgeon, and in charge of a surgical division of the hospital.

Dr. Clarke had shown great originality and skill in his profession, was devoted to it, and had every prospect of becoming eminent. His home was in Tenaflly until the winter of 1890, '91, when he removed to Englewood, to a house which he had built. In both of these places he practiced successfully. At the time of his death he was intending to remove to New York City. For a sketch of his life see the *Englewood Press* for April 16, 1892, the *Record*, Tenaflly, N. J., April 14, 1892, and other newspapers.

He married in Tenaflly, 13 December, 1888, Virginia Lee, born 15 June, 1862, daughter of Dr. Hardy Murree and Harriet Banks (Gilbert) Banks of Englewood. Dr. Banks is a prominent physician.

The children of Dr. Clarke are

- i. Dorothy Banks⁹ b. in Tenaflly, 25 Sept. 1889.
- ii. William Wight⁹ b. in Englewood, 27 Apr. 1891.
- iii. Edward Wight⁹ b. 2 July, 1892.





SUPPLEMENT.

NOTES AND ADDITIONS.

p. 83. Mrs. Sarah Maria (Stoddard) Clark died 25 August, 1887, and George Washington⁸ Clark married secondly, 20 July, 1892, Mary Elizabeth Jewett, born at Shelburne Falls, Mass., daughter of Edwin H. and Jane Y. (Stoddard) Rankin. Before her marriage Mrs. Clarke taught school seventeen years in Greenfield, Mass., and is now (1902) a teacher in the Lincoln School in Melrose, Mass. She signs her name Mary Rankin Clarke.

Ella Maria⁹ Clark m. in Amesbury, Mass., 19 Nov. 1890, Isaac Giles James b. in Ashland, Pa., 21 Dec. 1866, son of Thomas A. and Leah James, but has no children living. Isaac G. James is Eastern Manager of The Novelty Iron Company, with an office at 21 Park Row, New York City. Residence Brooklyn.

George William⁹ Clark m. Lillian Smith, but has no children.

John Hampden⁹ Clarke is shipping clerk for Berry Brothers, Varnish Manufacturers, etc., 520 Atlantic Avenue, Boston. He has two sons.

p. 97. James Melvin was b. in Georgetown, D. C. about 1790, and d. there 19 Feb. 1826.

Children of James and Margaret Clark⁷ (Swett) Melvin: i. James Samuel⁸ Melvin b. 4 Mar. 1819, d. in Boston. ii. William

A.^o Melvin b. 1821, d. in Boston. iii. Rebecca Swett^o Melvin b. 4 Nov. 1824, d. 11 (12 city record) May, 1901. All born in Georgetown, and none of them were married.

p. 118. Nathaniel⁴ Clark and his wife were admitted to the church of the West Parish of Haverhill upon profession of faith. Rev. Phineas Adams was the minister, and baptized their son Greenleaf,⁵ and probably others of their children.

The writer is inclined to think that 5 November, 1805, is the correct date of the death of Nathaniel.⁴

p. 134. Mary Williams⁸ Noyes m. in Atkinson, 11 June, 1902, Fred Clarence Lang of Washburn, Wis., where they now reside.

p. 144. "Mr. Greenleaf Clark of Haverhill and Miss Julia Cogswell of Atkinson were entred for publishing" in the records of Atkinson 13 January, 1810, and under date of 29 January, it was recorded that they had "been published as the law directs and a certificate given." Dr. Maurice D. Clarke has exhausted most of the possible sources of information that might settle the question of the date of birth of Greenleaf Clarke, his grandfather.

To the number of descendants of Nathaniel² Clarke as stated in the Statistical Tables on pp. 433 and 434 of the larger book issued early in 1902, the following additions have been made in this later edition of Parts I, II, and III, viz. :

Table I. Clarks and Clarkes. Fifth generation 1, making the total 396.

Table II. Descendants of other names. Eighth generation 18, ninth 28, tenth 10, making the total 531.

Table III has been increased by 18, and Table IV by 6, see p. 435 of the larger book, making these totals 404 and 470 respectively.

Grand total for Tables I, II, III, and IV as applicable to Parts I, II and III, 1801.

The number of names in the Index is correspondingly greater.



INDEX.

In this Index military and other titles with the exception of that of "Rev." are omitted. In a few instances, where the Christian name is missing, a military title will appear. No attempt is made to distinguish between persons of exactly the same name unless "Rev.," "Jr." or "2d" occurs in book.

- | | | |
|----------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Achorn, Evelyn 78 | Asheton, Jane 76 | Babb, — 61 |
| Adams, Abraham, Jr. 90 | Ralph 76 | Melvina 61 |
| Anna 124 | Atkinson, Elizabeth 93 | Babbitt, Emeline 169 |
| Matthew 51 | Elizabeth G. 93 | Badger, Elizabeth 146 |
| Phineas (Rev.) 117, 234 | Elizabeth W. 93 | Giles 146 |
| Susanna 157 | Joanna 93 | Hannah 146, 197 |
| Akerman, Stephen 50 | John 21 | Hannah P. 145 |
| Allen, Alice I. 107 | Mary 93 | Joseph 146, 197, 198 |
| Anna 155 | Mercy 93 | Judith 144, 146 |
| Charles A. (Rev.) 207, 231 | Michael 93 | William 145, 146 |
| David 155 | Molly 93 | Bailey, Augusta 61 |
| Enos 107 | Nathaniel 93 | Caroline 61 |
| Jemima 155 | Parker 93 | Edwin 61, 62 |
| Mary R. 194 | Rebecca 93 | Ellen 62 |
| Sophia 107 | Stephen 93 | Frank 62 |
| Ames, Michael 199 | Susanna 93 | Franklin 62 |
| Andros, Edmund 12 | Austin, Lucy 164 | Henry 62 |
| Appleton, Anna N. 176 | Avery, Anna 58 | Jane Y. 60 |
| Robert M. 176 | Betsey 58 | John 60-62 |
| Sarah 176 | Bridget 57 | Joseph 16, 17, 24 |
| Thomas 176 | Daniel 57 | Lucy 61, 62 |
| Armstrong, Alda L. 107 | Hannah 58 | Mary E. 62 |
| Alice N. 108 | Jane 58 | Maud 61 |
| Caroline J. 107 | John 57, 58 | Meribah 61 |
| Carrie C. 108 | Joshua 57, 58 | Merrel 61, 62 |
| George R. 107, 108 | Martha 58 | Nancy 60, 61 |
| Helen M. 108 | Mary 58 | Salome 62 |
| Marjorie P. 108 | Mary M. 58 | Sarah J. 61 |
| Mary 107 | Olive 57 | Baker, Eunice 62 |
| Reuben 107 | Samuel 58 | Balch, Thomas B. (Rev.) 100 |
| Asheton, Alma 76 | Ayer, Jonathan 127 | Baldwin, Loammi 121 |
| | Joseph 136 | Ballagh, Marianne 155 |
| | Ayres, Hannah 30 | |

- Banks, Hardy M. 232
 Harriet B. 232
 Virginia L. 232
 Barker, Ezra 65
 George 66, 67
 Hannah L. 68
 John H. 68
 Levi 60, 65
 Mary 66
 Mehitable 65
 Phebe 62
 Barnard, Thomas (Rev.) 121
 Barron, Mary L. 99
 William A. 99
 William A., Jr. 99
 Barrows, Albert C. 198
 Betsey B. 198
 Elizabeth C. 198
 Freeman Q. 198
 Hannah 198
 Julia S. 198
 Nathaniel H. 198
 Sally T. 198
 Bartlett, Bartlet, John 14-16
 Josiah 90, 111
 Kathleen E. 108
 R. E. (Rev.) 212
 Richard 17
 Bartol, Cyrus A. (Rev.) 226
 Bascom, Alma 76
 Batchelder, Ariana S. 81
 Benjamin P. 81
 Mary 81, 155
 Mary E. 190
 Stephen 81
 Theodate 168
 Bates, Esther C. 209
 Batt, Christopher 40
 Jane 40
 Beard, Albin 158
 Beardsley, Albion E. 72
 Clara M. 72
 John B. 72
 Mary A. 72
 Mary E. 72
 Warren 72
 Winfield S. 72
 Beede, Sarah 120
 Bell, Charles H. 180
 Bennett, Sarah E. 140
 William 140
 Bigelow, Horace R. 199
 Billings, Julia 75
 Binney, Anna B. 82
 Eliza A. 81, 82
 John 82
 Bishop, John 21
 Blackie, Mary E. 62
 Blaisdell, Anna G. 169, 171, 172
 Ella K. 171
 Elmer S. 171
 Emeline 169
 Emeline G. 171, 172
 Emma G. 172
 Frank E. 170, 171
 Greenleaf C. 169
 John C. 171
 Solon G. 169, 170, 172
 Blake, Elizabeth 140
 Blundell, Emma 218
 Bond, Harriet C. 136
 Horace 136
 Samuel R. 199
 Bouton, Elizabeth A. 221
 Martha C. 221, 222
 Nathaniel 221
 Boyden, — 61
 Bradley, Adeline 214
 Daniel 115
 Bradstreet, Annie 60
 Charles 78
 Harrison P. 60
 Ida M. 78
 Mary 78
 Nathan (Rev.) 151
 Brainard, Joseph 95
 Bremner, David (Rev.) 180
 Brickett, Bricket, Abigail 159
 Betsey 129, 158, 159
 James 48, 130
 John 159
 Mary C. 130
 Nathaniel 89
 Briggs, George W. (Rev.) 218
 Britton, Orpha 84
 Brocklebank, Mary 53
 Browsers, Polly 182
 Brown, Browne, Amanda W. 132
 Betsey 195
 Catherine 64
 David T. 140
 F. A. 118
 Francis 24
 Frank McD. 168
 Frederic O. 168
 Hiram 132
 Horace G. 168
 James 19, 22
 Jonathan E. 208
 Joseph 46
 Brown, Julia C. 140
 Mary 132, 208
 Mary A. 168, 172, 208
 Mary E. 168
 Samuel E. 168
 Browning, Orville H. 153
 Bryant, Sarah E. 147
 Buck, Jessie A. 80
 John B. 80
 Sarah E. 80
 Bucknam, Susie E. 126
 Bunker, Henry 169
 Nellie J. 169
 Bunting, Carrie M. 74
 James F. 74
 Burbank, Annie M. 157
 Charles H. 157
 Frances A. 157
 John 119
 Mary 119
 Samuel 157
 Burlingame, William 76
 Burton, Henry G. 73
 Mary L. 73
 Bush, Solon W. (Rev.) 207
 Bushee, William A. (Rev.) 207
 Buswell, Charlotte 163
 Elizabeth 163
 Julia 163
 Nathaniel 163
 Sarah A. 163
 William 163
 Butler, J. A. 201
 Mary 107
 Byley, Henry 31, 41
 Rebecca 31
 Calley, Joseph 81
 Mary J. 81
 Calvert, Hayden 87
 Pearl 87
 Virginia 87
 Carleton, Aaron 149
 Alice B. 147
 Annie W. 147
 Charles G. 147, 148
 Ethel W. 147
 Fannie C. 147
 Frances E. 147
 Francis Clarke 148
 Francis Cogswell 147
 Julia C. 147
 Julia M. 147, 148
 Mary T. 147
 Philip G. 147
 Samuel 146, 148
 Sarah 146, 148, 149

- Carleton, Sarah C. 148
 Sarah E. 147
 William Badger 147, 148
 William Bryant 147
 Carr, George 11, 21
 Molly 120
 Carriel, Eliza 68
 Greenwood 68
 Jonathan 68
 Sibyl 68
 Carter, George P. 218
 Maria 218
 Nellie M. 218
 Caverno, Abigail 160
 Chalor, Fannie 142
 Champney, Adeline 104
 Chandler, William 10, 14
 Chapin, Ada M. 164
 Chapman, Daniel 57
 David 56, 57
 Edmund 57
 Elizabeth 56, 57
 James 57
 Mary 57
 Nancy 57
 Sally 57
 Samuel 56
 Susan 57
 Susanna 57
 Charles II. 20
 Chase, Stephen 51
 Chipman, John 32
 John (Rev.) 32
 Rebecca 31, 32
 Ward 32
 Church, Betsey 195
 Samuel 195
 Sophia S. 195
 Cilley, Elizabeth A. 221
 Jacob G. 221
 Joseph 221
 Martha C. 221
 Claffin, William 186
 Clapp, Clap, Arthur W. 105
 Charles W. 105
 Ella 105
 Helen F. 105
 Mary 182
 Clark and Clarke, Aaron Woodman 161
 Abigail 59, 66, 67, 91, 102, 110, 111, 129, 130, 157-159, 193
 Abigail Augusta 209
 Abigail Woodman 163
 Abner 125, 155, 192, 193
 Clark and Clarke, Adelbert Abel 77
 Alfred 165
 Alfred Dame 212
 Alice I. 107
 Alice Mary 107
 Amasa 177, 214
 Amos Sabin 122, 123, 126, 155, 156, 194, 195
 Ann 73, 129
 Anna 123, 124, 129, 130, 155, 156
 Anna Bates 82
 Anna Greeley 169, 171, 172
 Anna H. 84
 Anna Maria 175, 176
 Anna Norton 176
 Anna Woodman 225
 Anne 91, 95, 102, 105
 Anne White 104, 105
 Annie Elizabeth 105, 107
 Annie Hill 209
 Annie Louise 84
 Anthony 71
 Ariana 81
 Ariana Batchelder 87
 Ariana S. 81
 Arthur Augustus 78
 Arthur Eastman 189, 219-222
 Arvilla P. 173
 Asenath 167, 171, 173
 Audrey Walter 78
 Augusta 195
 Avon Julian 202
 Azubah 120
 Benjamin 60, 67, 70
 Benjamin Wells 168, 207, 208
 Bernice Hortense 78
 Betsey 129, 158, 159
 Betsey Ann 163
 Betty 110, 112
 Caroline 59, 62
 Caroline Amelia 73
 Caroline Judson 107, 108
 Caroline Pratt 74
 Cassandra Perkins 192
 Catharine A. 109
 Catharine Patten 154
 Charles 69
 Charles Bartlett 73, 80
 Charles Bennet 72
 Charles Cecil 184, 217, 218
 Clark and Clarke, Charles Edward 75, 80, 81
 Charles Francis 225
 Charles Gilman 81, 87
 Charles Woodman 155
 Clara M. 72
 Clarissa 69
 Cora Matilda 201
 Daniel 24, 29, 36, 54, 55, 59, 62, 88, 110-112, 122, 125, 131, 156, 195
 Daniel Edward Church 195, 225
 David 116, 117, 119, 121-125, 129, 130, 143, 144, 154, 156-158, 160, 161, 194
 David Greenleaf 200
 David Oliphant 129, 161, 162
 Deborah 31
 Delight 72
 Dorothy 80
 Dorothy Banks 232
 Dorothy Prentiss 217
 Ebenezer 52, 54, 88-92
 Edith 213
 Edith M. 79
 Edith Marion 218
 Edmund Greenleaf 176
 Edward 38
 Edward Edson 192
 Edward Harrington 225
 Edward Hilton 75, 84
 Edward Ray 154
 Edward Wight 213, 231, 232
 Eleanor 59, 62, 65, 96, 100, 231
 Eleanor French 194
 Eliza 55, 67, 68, 70, 160
 Eliza Ann 74, 81
 Eliza Jane 78, 168
 Eliza P. 129
 Eliza Pollard 161
 Elizabeth 22, 25, 26, 28, 31, 33, 36-38, 40, 41, 43, 45, 49, 50, 53, 55-57, 60, 69, 91, 129, 135, 151, 158, 163, 197
 Elizabeth Abby 157
 Elizabeth Augusta 154
 Elizabeth Cogswell 198
 Elizabeth Marion 73
 Ella French 194
 Ella Maria 83, 84, 233
 Ellen A. 209

- Clark and Clarke, Ellen
Augusta 70
Ellen Elizabeth 158, 160
Ellen Melissa 230, 231
Ellen White 105
Elmer Kingsbury 77
Emily 80, 106
Emma Jane 86
Ethel 212
Ethel May 87
Eunice 94
Ezra Barker 67, 71, 73, 77
Ezra Burton 78
Fannie Albertina 202
Fannie Kimball 129, 198
Fannie Mabel 78
Frances A. 214
Frances Lucy Elizabeth 183
Francis 149, 176, 177, 214, 215
Francis Marland 215
Frank 75
Frank Algeroy 165, 201, 202
Frank Herbert 201
Frank Holden 81
Frank Leverett 109
Frank Manley 77, 84
Fred Leslie 82, 83
George 82
George Kuhn 23, 41, 206, 207, 226-231
George Pickering 150, 151, 189, 190
George W. 71, 78
George Warren 212
George Washington 75, 83, 233
George Wheeler 79, 84-86
George William 83, 84, 233
Georgiana 173
Gertrude Alice 108
Gertrude Wells 212
Grace Marguerite 80
Greenleaf 56, 59, 93-96, 104-106, 116, 117, 120, 128, 140, 143-146, 149, 158, 160, 172, 176-180, 184, 198-200, 214, 234
Hannah 57, 90, 91, 135, 165
Hannah B. 212
- Clark and Clarke, Hannah E. 118
Hannah O. 71
Harriet 73, 135, 136, 138
Harriet Ann 164
Harriet Eliza 84
Harriet Elizabeth 84
Harriet Frances 198
Harriet L. 106
Harriet Richardson 105
Harry Canfield 200
Hartford Geddings 84, 87
Hattie May 195
Hayden Calvert 87
Helen Elizabeth 86
Henrietta Augusta 155
Henry 24, 25, 29, 47, 48, 50
Henry Dearborn 70, 77
Henry Waldo 86
Herbert Nathaniel 173, 212
Herbert W. 79
Howard Irving 108
Howard P. 165
Hugh Aaron 78
Ida Mabel 78
Irving 106, 108, 109
Isaac Moore 71, 78
Isabel Noyes 108
Isabella 108
Isabella Thompson 106
James 67, 69, 70
James Albert 71, 76-78
James Edward 190
James Wason 154
James Wheelock 62, 79, 86
Jane 69, 97, 190
Jane Annie 211
Jane Graham 190
Jane Stickney 104
Jennie Laura 77
Jenny 69
Jerome 161, 200
Jessie Angela 80
Jessie Bryson 191
Jessie Isabel 78
Jettie I. 209
Joann 70
John 25, 26, 29, 31, 32, 36, 49, 53, 54, 56, 59, 60, 69, 71, 78, 88, 89, 91, 124, 125, 140, 150, 151, 157, 166-168, 171, 190
John (Rev.) 29, 31
- Clark and Clarke, John
Badger 149, 179, 184-189, 220, 225
John Bartlett 80
John Currier 151, 154, 191, 192
John Eastman 156
John Hampden 83, 233
John J. 78
John Moses 75, 76, 82
John Thayer 200
John Theodore 169, 171, 209, 210
John Wendell 209
John Woodman 130, 162, 163
Jonathan 17, 52
Joseph 36
Joseph Bradlee 75, 80
Joseph Henry 86
Joseph Tutein 87
Josiah 24, 31, 47
Josiah Bartlett 60, 66-68, 70, 72
Judith 25, 34-36, 92, 94
Judson Greenleaf 96, 106, 107
Julia 139, 142, 144-146, 149, 197, 234
Julia Cogswell 144, 176
Julia Delight 72
Julia Frances 164, 165
Kate Tenney 191
Kathleen E. 108
Laura Dwight 184, 217
Laura Woolsey 182, 183
Leonard 136, 165
Leverett 106, 109
Leverett Crofoot 106, 109
Leverett K. 165
Levi 59, 62, 67, 68
Lillian 233
Lillie 86
Louisa 164
Louisa E. 72
Louisa Powell 215
Louise Rebecca 80
Love 67
Lucy Caldwell 104, 105
Lucy Caroline 87
Lydia Mason 213
Lydia Woodman 129, 133, 135
Lysander C. 184
Mabel Augusta 83
Marcy 65
Margaret Melvin 104

- Clark and Clarke, Margaret More 97
 Maria 70
 Maria Barker 69, 70
 Maribel 191
 Marion Hill 211, 212
 Martha Allen 105
 Martha Anna 207
 Martha Anne 206, 207
 Martha Caldwell 105
 Martha Cilley 221, 222
 Martha Ellen 164
 Martha Jane 69, 75, 84
 Mary 36, 56, 57, 93, 111, 112, 115, 116, 118-120, 130, 135, 136, 138, 140, 154-156, 234
 Mary A. 79, 172
 Mary A. J. 83
 Mary Ann 69, 70, 75, 156, 168, 172, 193, 208
 Mary Anne 151, 152
 Mary Coburn 179, 180
 Mary Cornelia 200
 Mary Electa 164
 Mary Elizabeth Jewett 233
 Mary Ella 86, 225
 Mary Ellen 208
 Mary Emma Eastman 196
 Mary Eva 79
 Mary Jane 81, 82, 217
 Mary Jennie 81
 Mary Louisa 73
 Mary M. 72
 Mary Moody 58
 Mary Olivia 225
 Mary Rankin 233
 Mary S. 78
 Mary Smith 158, 159
 Mary Thompson 79
 Mary Watson 183, 184
 Maurice Dwight 184, 215-217, 234
 Mehitable 60, 65
 Mehitable K. 118, 135, 136
 Mercy 56, 59, 65, 66, 93, 94
 Mercy Eliza 200
 Micah 91
 Michael 91
 Mildred Elizabeth 108
 Mitty Tewksbury 225
 Molley 112
 Molly 91
- Clark and Clarke, Morris Herbert 212
 Moses 54, 56, 59, 60, 65, 67-69, 75, 110, 111, 116-118, 120, 135, 136, 138, 147, 149, 180-184
 Moses Leonard 165
 Moses N. 106
 Myrtle M. 200
 Nancy 62, 67, 102, 125, 126, 138, 140
 Nannie 214, 215
 Nathaniel 9-28, 31, 33, 34, 36-43, 45-57, 89, 111, 112, 114-120, 124, 125, 127-130, 136, 142, 148, 150, 154-159, 161, 163, 164, 173, 202, 221, 229, 234
 Nathaniel, Jr. 18, 22, 41, 42-44, 46, 128
 Nathaniel Haven 128, 129, 159, 178, 196-198
 Nathaniel Sibley 165, 201
 Nellie Maria 218
 Octavius Leonard 164
 Olive 189
 Paul 89, 91, 118, 120, 126
 Pearl 87
 Perle Vinton 77
 Phebe 62
 Philetta 200
 Philetta Belle 200
 Polly 140
 Priscilla C. 71
 Rachel 111
 Rebecca 74, 93, 94, 96, 97, 120
 Rebecca Major 74
 Rebecca Swett 103, 105
 Richard Hilton 82, 84
 Robert 54, 56, 69, 74, 75, 97, 110
 Robert Jerome 200
 Rooksby 88, 89
 Rose G. 109
 Rufus Wheelwright (Rev.) 99
 Ruth Libby 212
 Ruth Lillian 86
 Sally 102, 139, 142
 Sally Webster 126
 Samuel 53-57, 100, 102, 103, 112
- Clark and Clarke, Samuel Everett Church 196
 Samuel Greeley 168, 202-207
 Sarah 25, 29, 31, 36, 47, 49, 50, 52-56, 67, 72, 75, 91, 95, 111, 112, 116, 119, 138-140, 146, 148, 162
 Sarah A. 160, 161
 Sarah Angelina 82
 Sarah Ann 163
 Sarah Caroline 166, 168, 169, 171
 Sarah E. 107
 Sarah Elizabeth 76, 81
 Sarah Ellen 77, 172
 Sarah Fisher 177
 Sarah Frances 177
 Sarah Francis 177
 Sarah Goodhue 103-105
 Sarah Jane 75, 149, 179, 180
 Sarah Jordan 165
 Sarah M. 162, 163
 Sarah Maria 83, 233
 Sarah Martha 73
 Sarah Noyes 179, 180
 Sarah Persis 164
 Sarah Poor 106
 Sarah White 102
 Sophia Elizabeth 195, 196
 Sophia Elizabeth Church 196
 Sophia Stewart 195
 Sophronia 165
 Stephen 54, 55, 88, 89, 92, 93, 96
 Stephen Greeley 143, 176, 212, 213
 Stephen Wells 169, 209-211
 Susan 95, 130
 Susan Bunker 84
 Susan Frances 193
 Susan Greeley 189
 Susan Greenleaf 102
 Susan Jane 190, 191
 Susan Moody 157, 198
 Susanna 90, 91, 94, 102, 116, 120
 Susannah 116
 Tamsin, Tamsin 113
 Theodore 116, 117, 120, 138-140

- Clark and Clarke, Thomas
24, 28, 47, 48, 50
Thomas Jefferson 67,
68, 71
Thomasine 54
Vesta Adelaide 80
Virginia Lee 232
Waldo Ernest 108
Waldo Josiah 72, 79
Waldo Lee 80
Wallace Roland 109
Walter Grant 78
Walter Smith 82, 83
Walter Weeks 67, 68,
70
Warren 107
William 70, 102
William Augustus 75,
81
William Cogswell 28,
54, 146, 173-175, 179,
181, 184, 185, 189,
213, 222-225
William H. 106
William Henry 67, 69,
75, 81, 86
William Hollyday 215
William Wight 232
Willis Gaylord 192
Clement, Mary 133
Moses 133
Sarah 133
Clough, Abner C. 126
Albert H. 71
Alfred M. 126
Edward G. 126
Elizabeth 125
George H. 71
Greenleaf C. 125, 126
Harriet W. 125
Jeremiah 138
Jonathan 125
Jonathan C. 160
Josiah 125
Martha J. 125, 126
Mary M. 126
Nancy 125, 126
Samuel 125, 126
Samuel A. 126
Sarah A. 160
Sarah A. W. 126
Susie E. 126
Zetta 71
Coates, Alice I. 107
Charles H. 107
Coburn, Amasa 144, 149
Hannah B. 149
Julia 144, 149
Julia C. 149
Coburn, Mary 144
Coffin, Abigail 30
Alice C. 64
Benjamin 107
Deacon 43
Ellen M. 63
Esther P. 64
Hattie M. 64
Henry F. 64
John W. 64
Joseph 136
Joshua 28, 37, 38, 91
Judith 38, 39
Lizzie 60
Lizzie R. 64
Lucy A. 64
Mary 107
Mary L. 64
Mary R. 64
Nathaniel C. (Rev.) 63
Sarah E. 107
Scott F. 64
Susan J. 63
Tristram 11, 14, 17, 19,
20, 25, 28, 38, 39, 43,
52, 205
Cogswell, Elizabeth 158,
197
Florence 144
Francis 145, 177, 197
George 145, 176
Hannah P. 145
John 145
John B. D. 197
Joseph B. 145, 197
Judith 144, 146, 197
Julia 144-146, 149, 177,
197, 234
Mary S. 177
Nathaniel (Rev.) 145
Thomas 144, 145
William 143-146, 197
William (Rev.) 145
Coker, Coocher, Cooker,
Moses 49, 50
Colby, Camela 165
Edith L. 165
Homer W. 165
John R. 164
John T. G. (Rev.) 165
Julia F. 164
Kenneth T. 165
Mary 165
Sophronia 165
Cole, Abby R. 198
Coleman, Alice 101
Charles J. 101, 102
John W. 101
Lucia A. 101, 102
Conner, Abigail 60
Cooper, John 226
Copeland, Maria 218
Corey, Hannah 151
Corliss, Ephraim 136
Cottels, Ezra 46
Cram, Ebenezer 119
Susan 119
Crofoot, Annie E. 105,
107
Betsey 105
Charles E. 107
Charles M. 105, 107
Ella 105
Ellen W. 105
Hosea T. 105
Ira 105
Crombie, Hugh 190
Mary 190
Susan J. 190, 191
Crosby, Dixi 181
Josiah 181
Cross, Ralph 33
Currier, Belle 71
David 151
Elizabeth 151
Estelle 71
Hannah O. 71
Henry 119
John J. 28, 46
Mary 151
Sarah 119
William 71
Zetta 71
Cushing, Caleb 106
Caleb (Rev.) 56, 59
Mary Anna 99
Dam, Orinda 61
Dame, Hannah B. 212
Samuel 212
Damon, Calvin (Rev.) 137
Dana, Daniel (Rev.) 97
Daniels, Lois 70
Davenport, E. F. 201
Davis, Elias 94
Eliza 66
Davison, Daniel 11, 12,
17, 18
Dean, Deane, Deborah 31
Thomas 31
Denis, Samuel 21
Sarah 21
Dimmick, Luther F.
(Rev.) 105
Dinsmore, Mary 151
Dodd, Fannie M. 161
Leonard (Rev.) 161
Doe, Abigail 60, 61

- Doe, Andrew 57
 Annie 61
 Charles 61
 Ebenezer H. 61
 Edward 61
 Eliphalet 60
 Elizabeth 60, 61
 George 61
 Gideon 60
 Ira 61
 John 61
 Joseph 61
 Lucy 61
 Lucy J. 61
 Mark 61
 Mary 61
 Melvina 61
 Meribah 61, 62
 Minnie 61
 Moses 59
 Moses C. 61, 62
 Nancy 60, 61
 Orinda 61
 Sally 57
 Salome 62
- Dole, Amos 53, 54
 Benjamin 53, 54, 89
 Charles E. 134
 David 53, 54
 Eliza 134
 Elizabeth 53
 Eunice 53, 54
 George E. 134
 Hannah 53
 Howard N. 134
 Jane 53, 54
 John 13
 Judith 53, 54
 Mary 53
 Micah 53, 54
 Moses 53, 54
 Oliver 53, 54
 Patience 53, 54
 Samuel 45, 53
 Sarah 53, 54
 Susanna 53, 54
 William 53
- Dow, Anna W. 225
 George L. 225
 Le Norah 225
 Margaret LeN. 225
 William C. 225
- Downer, Robert 22
- Drake, Eliphalet 140
 George R. 190
 George W. 140
 Hugh C. 190, 191
 Jane G. 190
 John F. 140
- Drake, Judith 140
 Laura C. 142
 Mary E. 190
 Molly 140
 Nancy 140
 Noah W. 190
 Orren E. 140
 Ralph A. 191
 Ruth W. 191
 Sarah E. 140
- Drody, Allen G. 74
 Rebecca M. 74
- Dudley, Elizabeth 230
 Ellen M. 230, 231
 Harrison 230
 James 230
 Joseph 231
 Mercy 230
 Paul 231
 Samuel (Rev.) 230, 231
 Sarah 230
 Stephen 230
 Thomas 75, 176, 231
- Dummer, Dumer, Mr. 12
 Richard, Jr. 13
- Dunton, Mary 78
- Dustin, John 189
- Dutton, Lyman M. 195,
 196
 Mary C. 196
 Mason 196
 Sally 196
 Sophia E. 195, 196
- Dwight, Cecil 182, 183
 John 183
 Laura W. 182, 183
 Mary 182, 183
 Nathaniel 183
 Timothy 182, 183
 Timothy (Rev.) 183
 William C. 183
- Eastman, Anna 156
 Joanna 156
 John 156
 Jonathan 164
 Louisa 164
- Eaton, Abijah 128
 Bertha E. 194
 Betsey F. 193
 Elisha 140
 Elizabeth 140
 Frank G. 193
 Frank W. 193
 Gertrude F. 193
 Grover C. 193
 Ichabod 120
 James 193
 James C. 193
- Eaton, John 140
 Joseph 114
 Katherine 193
 Pauline 193, 194
 Rebecca 120
 Samuel 117, 143
 Sarah 140
 Susan F. 193
 Susan M. 193, 194
 Willis S. 193
- Eberhard, Nellie 60
- Edson, Cassandra P. 192
- Edwards, Charles B. 159
 Clark H. 159
 Dora M. 159
 Helen W. 159
 Jonathan (Rev.) 183
 Mary 76, 183
 Sarah 183
 William J. 159
- Elkins, Rachel 111
 Sarah B. 112
- Eller, Homer C. 199
- Elliot, Jessie V. 100
- Ellis, Francis 43
- Emerson, Abner P. 74
 Albert H. 138
 Anna E. 74
 Caroline N. 134
 Esther 134
 Frances 134
 Frances R. 74
 Frederic W. 74
 George E. 134
 George I. 134
 Hannah 118, 135
 Henry 74
 Henry P. 74
 Joseph C. 185
 Mary 138
 Mary L. 134
 Mildred 134
 Moses 138
 Nehemiah 127
 Paul G. 134
 Phebe 74
 Rebecca M. 74
 Russell 134
 Sarah 138
 William 138
- Emery, John 14, 24
 Mehitabel 119
- Eveleigh, Isaac 11
- Fairfield, William 35
- Farnsworth, Thomas G.
 (Rev.) 138
- Field, Laura A. 63
 Louisa M. 63

- Field, Warren R. 63
 Fifield, Ann 69
 Elizabeth 60
 Shadrach 60
 Fish, Church 77
 Elmira 77
 Sarah E. 77
 FitzGerald, Isabel N. 108
 Robert 108
 Flanders, Adelaide A. 137
 Almira E. 137
 Charles L. 136
 Harriet 136, 138
 Harriet I. 137
 James 136, 138
 James H. 137
 Mary E. 138
 Moses C. 137, 138
 Susannah 155
 Flandrau, Charles E. 199
 Folsom, John 230
 Mercy 230
 Foote, David C. 161
 Eliza P. 161
 Fannie M. 161
 Mehitable 161
 Nathaniel 161
 Samuel P. 129, 161
 Ford, Ellen H. 136
 William 136
 Forsaith, Elizabeth 126
 Foster, Benjamin 155, 194
 Bernice M. 137
 Carrie A. 137
 Charles W. 137
 Clara I. 137
 Elizabeth A. 155, 194
 Elmer E. 137
 Emma C. 137
 Georgie M. 137
 Harriet I. 137
 Harriett L. 137
 Hattie A. 155
 Hattie M. 137
 Herman 131
 Howard L. 137
 John E. 137
 John S. 137
 John W. 137
 Fox, Katherine 193
 French, Eleanor 60
 Henry 112
 Joanna 156
 Jonathan 155
 Mary 155
 Mehitable 60
 Samuel 24
 Sarah 140
 French, Thomas 60
 Frost, Edmund 207
 Gideon 207
 Martha 207
 Sarah 207
 Walter 207
 Frye, Col. 92
 James 214
 Fuller, Jessie B. 191
 Walter N. 191
 Gabel, Ethel W. 147
 John Carleton 147
 John Coldovey 147
 Gage, Abby R. 198
 Daniel 119
 Dorcas 119
 Harriet F. 198
 Herbert E. 198
 John 119
 Mary 119
 Roscoe W. 198
 Samuel 119
 Sarah 119
 Gannett, Ezra S. (Rev.) 206
 Garland, Horace M. 169
 Nellie J. 169
 Gedney, Bartholomew 41, 43, 45
 German, Charles R. 79
 Mary T. 79
 Gerrish, Arthur S. 98
 Capt. 14, 23
 Caroline P. 97
 Col. 92
 George A. 97-99
 Jeanie A. 97, 98
 Joseph 91
 Moses 12
 Samuel 92
 Getchell, Martha A. 63
 Gibbons, Ambrose 168, 205
 Giddings, Lydia 33
 Zebulon 33
 Gilbert, Harriet B. 232
 Gilman, Gillman, Abigail 29, 30
 Daniel 29
 Elizabeth 29, 30, 32, 33, 37
 Hannah 30
 Hattie M. 195
 Joanna 30
 John 29, 32, 33, 230
 John T. 29
 Josiah 30
 Lydia 33
 Gilman, Mary 29, 30, 33
 Mary B. 195
 Nathaniel 30, 33
 Nicholas 29-31, 33
 Rufus H. 195
 Sarah 29-31, 33, 230
 Samuel 29, 33
 Susannah 30
 Tabitha 33
 Trueworthy 30
 Glines, Annie G. 133
 Isaac 133
 Mary 133
 Goodacre, Isabella 108
 Gooden, Rebecca 74
 Goodhue, Abigail 102
 Hezekiah 102
 Sarah 102
 Goodwin, Abbie 60
 Gookin, Delight 72
 Julia D. 72
 Gould, Sarah J. 61
 Gove, Lucy M. 65
 Simon G. 65
 Graham, Jane 190
 Sarah 190
 William 190
 Greeley, Andrew 176
 Anna 175, 176
 Anna M. 175, 176
 Rev. Mr. 166, 169
 Stephen L. 175, 176
 Green, Cyrus B. 168
 Eliza J. 168
 John F. 169
 Nellie J. 169
 Stephen W. 169
 Greene, George 78
 Mary S. 78
 Nancy M. 78
 Greenleaf, Greenleife, Abigail 89
 Daniel 55
 Edmund 28, 52, 88, 89, 146
 Elizabeth 93, 146
 Enoch 21
 John 47, 51, 55, 89
 Judith 28, 38, 39
 Richard 92
 Rooksby 88, 89
 Samuel 24, 47, 52, 55
 Sarah 52, 55
 Stephen 11, 12, 20, 55
 Stephen, Jr. 12
 Griffin, S. S. 124
 Griffiths, John 35

- Habig, Lucy 87
 Lucy C. 87
 Nicholas H. 87
 Hale, Anna 33
 Elizabeth 31-33, 36, 37
 Henry 33
 John (Rev.) 31, 36-38,
 42, 43
 Moses (Rev.) 54, 55
 Nathan 38, 111
 Rebecca 31
 Robert 31-33, 36
 Sarah 38
 Thomas 45
 Hall, Sarah 190
 Ham, George W. 86
 Mary E. 86
 Susan W. 86
 Hamlin, Arianna 165
 Hammond, Caroline A. 68
 John Q. 68
 Hanson, Abigail 160
 Ebenezer 160
 Sarah A. 160
 Hardwick, Benjamin F.
 137
 Edith F. 137
 Emma E. 137
 Georgie M. 137
 Harold I. 137
 Hardy, Biley 110
 David 119
 Dorcas 119
 John 119
 Joseph 119
 Mary 118, 119
 William 119
 Hargis, Florence 101
 Henry W. 101
 James H. (Rev.) 101
 Jessie W. 101
 Lucia C. 101
 Sara 101
 Harrington, Charles B.
 225
 Margaret 225
 Mary E. 225
 Harris, Edith K. 97
 Lucy W. 97
 Mary A. 97
 Robert L. 97
 Hart, Jennie A. 135
 Hartford, Benjamin F.
 164
 Miles F. 164
 Sarah P. 164
 Harvey, Ann 65
 Hastings, Alfred H. 103
 Dorothy 103
 Hastings, Frances L. E.
 183
 Herbert C. 103
 Louis P. 103
 Lucy 183
 Mary W. 183, 184
 Roger W. 103
 Sarah L. 103
 Simeon 183
 Hatch, Albert R. 198
 John P. 79
 Hathaway, Augusta 195
 George 195
 Polly 195
 Hawkes, Julia P. 76
 Haye, Julia D. 72
 Hayes, Mary 61
 Hazeltine, Haseltine,
 Hazelton, Abigail
 159
 James 120, 128
 James, Jr. 128
 Nathaniel 116, 120
 Rebecca 120
 Rebecca C. 120
 Richard 120
 Susanna 120
 Susannah 116
 Head, Mary 135
 Healy, John P. 203
 Heath, Abigail 133
 Elizabeth A. 133
 John 133
 Hersey, Mary C. 159
 Walter H. 159
 Higgins, Bridget 57
 Hill, Daniel 211
 Elizabeth 60, 211
 George E. (Rev.) 179
 Jane A. 211
 Mary B. 195
 Myrtle M. 200
 Robert G. 200
 Zerviah 200
 Hills, Mr. 14
 Hilton, Edward 75
 Martha 75
 Richard 75
 Sarah 75
 Hines, Merrill 120
 Susanna 120
 Hogg, Alice C. 64
 Hollyday, Louisa 214, 215
 Nannie 214, 215
 William M. 214, 215
 Holten, S. 117
 Hook, Hooke, Abraham
 111
 Daniel C. 112
 Hook, Elisha 110, 112
 Horace H. 112
 Jacob 112
 Moses 111, 112
 Rachel 111
 Reuben 112
 Ruth 112
 Ruth S. 112
 Sarah 112
 Sarah B. 112
 Sarah H. 112
 Hooker, Anson P. 147
 Hooper, Albert 61
 Bernice 61
 Caroline 61
 Edward 61
 Mary 61
 Moses 61
 Orin 61
 Hosner, Augusta 195
 George W. 195
 How, Abigail 159
 Berkeley 159
 Emma F. 159
 Harriet F. 159
 Helen W. 159
 Jared 159, 199
 Jared S. 159
 Joseph 34, 35
 Margaret J. 159
 Mary C. 159
 Nathaniel C. 159
 Phineas 159
 Phineas B. 159
 Tryphena 159
 Howard, Alvin 84
 Anna H. 84
 Arethusa 84
 Howe, Caroline 66
 Nathaniel 66
 Hoyt, Eben 111
 Isabel D. 138
 Martha 58
 Mary 111
 Mary E. 138
 True 138
 Hubbard, Oliver P. 181
 Hughes, Harriett L. 137
 Hunkins, Betsey F. 193
 Hunter, Ada M. 164
 Addie B. 164
 Joseph 164
 Hutchins, John 12
 Hutchinson, Elisha 163
 Harriet 163
 Sarah M. 163
 Ilsly, Ilsley, William 21
 Ireland, Sarah 207

- James, — 83
 Ella M. 83, 233
 Isaac G. 233
 Leah 233
 Thomas A. 233
 Jameson, Ephraim O.
 (Rev.) 145
 Jaques, Henry 15, 50
 Sophia 106
 Jenkins, Judith 34-36
 Thomas 34-36
 Jewell, Abigail 91
 Hannah H. 68
 Jewett, Ellen A. 209
 Esther C. 209
 John 209
 Mary 130
 Nehemiah 115
 Johnson, Catharine A.
 109
 Christopher 109
 Col. 114
 Grace B. 160
 Katharine 160
 Sarah 109
 William (Rev.) 93
 William H. 160
 Johnston, Leon R. 82
 Mary J. 82
 Roy C. 82
 Jordan, Hannah 165
 Joseph (Indian) 13
 Kelley, Kelly, John 13, 24
 Kennedy, Le Norah 225
 Kent, John 52, 53
 John, Jr. 13
 Sarah 52, 53
 Stephen 91
 Kimball, Benjamin 117
 Caroline P. 97
 Caroline R. 93, 97, 100
 Charles W. 97
 David 97, 98
 Harriet McE. 97, 98
 Henry 119
 Jemima 155
 Lucy W. 97
 Mary 135
 Richard 119
 Sarah 119
 Timothy 135
 Ursula 119
 Kinsman, Aaron 121
 Knapp, Carroll S. 191
 Maribel 191
 Maybeth C. 191
 Raymond A. 191
 Knight, John 13-15
 Knight, Richard 14
 Knowlton, Capt. 138
 George 208
 Mary 208
 Mary E. 208
 Winfield S. 208
 Kuhn, George H. 206, 227,
 228
 Jacob 206
 Martha 207
 Martha A. 206, 207
 William P. 227
 Ladd, John 106
 Rhoda 120
 Sarah P. 106
 Sophia 106
 Lake, Albert C. 193
 Elmer E. 193
 Eunice 193
 Joshua 193
 Joshua N. 193
 Mary A. 193
 Mary E. 193
 Rhoda 193
 Vida A. 193
 Lancaster, Luella 209
 Lane, Samuel 89
 Lang, Fred C. 234
 Mary W. 234
 Olive 71
 Priscilla C. 71
 Thomas 71
 Langley, John F. 208
 Layburn, Sarah E. 80
 Lea, J. Henry 40
 Leavitt, Martha 75
 Lee, Mahala E. A. 79
 Mary E. 141
 Leonard, Ellen H. 136
 George C. 136
 Harriet C. 136
 Lemuel 136
 Mary 136
 Leslie, Maria II. 64
 Libby, Elizabeth 211
 Lightbody, Margaret 225
 Lincoln, Anna B. 82
 Linsley, Mary M. 72
 Little, Arthur F. 137
 Emma C. 137
 Frank E. 137
 Gladys M. 137
 Howard L. 137
 Lillian M. 137
 Tamar 133
 Long, Caleb 112
 Charles 112
 Clarke 112
 Long, Mary 112
 Lord, Abigail 29
 Mary 29, 57
 Susanna 57
 Lougee, Nancy 67
 Lowe, Susannah 30
 Lowell, Lowle, Benjamin
 13
 Margaret 22
 Margerite 22
 Richard 19, 22, 46
 Samuel 22
 Thomas 22
 Lunt, Daniel 21, 24
 George 106
 Hannah 21
 Henry 19, 21, 43, 49, 50
 Joanna 93
 Lyford, John 110
 Stephen C. 173, 185
 MacLaughlin, Rev. Dr.
 211
 Major, Frederic W. 74
 Rebecca 74
 Mann, John 162
 Patience 162
 Sarah 162
 March, George 12
 Hugh 20
 John 12
 Marland, Abraham 177
 Mary 177
 Mary S. 177
 Sarah F. 177
 Marsh, Charles 103, 104
 Hugh 20
 Jettie I. 209
 John 209
 Laura S. 104
 Luella 209
 Rebecca S. 103
 Marston, Amos 155
 Andrew J. 155
 Annie S. 155, 156
 George 155, 156
 Henrietta A. 155
 Henrietta E. 155
 Linda M. B. 155
 Marianne 155
 Susannah 155
 Martin, Eliza 200
 Mehitabel 161
 Mason, — 119
 Robert 12
 Mather, Dr. 35
 Maxwell, Benjamin 66
 Eliza 66
 Mayo, Mr. 47

- McCarter, Elizabeth 70
 McCloy, Caroline A. 134
 McCrillis, Flora M. 164
 Henry P. 164
 John 164
 Sarah P. 164
 Sophia 164
 McFarland, Alice M. 107
 Charlotte 107
 Thaddeus 107
 Melvin, James 97, 233
 James S. 233
 Margaret C. 97, 233
 Rebecca S. 97, 234
 William A. 233, 234
 Merrill, Daniel 104
 Jane S. 104
 Mary 56
 Mercy 56
 Moses 56
 Phineas 59
 Sarah 149
 Messer, Cora M. 201
 Eben S. 201
 Nancy 201
 Metcalf, Harriet W. 125
 Martha J. 125, 126
 Sarah 176
 Mighill, Capt. 121
 Milliken, Rebecca 120
 Mitchell, Anne W. 104
 Frederick 104
 Moody, Caleb 14
 Hannah 197
 John 95
 Mary 130
 Mary E. 130
 Nathan 130
 Paul 130
 Susan 130
 Mooers, Clarence 144
 Florence 144
 Mary 144
 Reuben D. 144, 145
 Moore, Benjamin K. 73
 Caroline A. 73
 Daniel W. 73
 Eben 70
 Edmund 14
 Harriet 73
 Hobart 226
 Joann 70
 Nancy 61
 Polly 70
 Reuben 191
 Morrill, Isaac 13, 22, 24
 Morris, Evan 16
 Morrison, Leonard A.
 (Rev.) 66
- Morse, Ann 20
 Anthony 19, 20
 Benjamin 119
 Joanna 119
 Mehitable 119
 Nathan 119
 Robert 19, 20
 Sarah 116, 119
 Susan 119
 William 11
 Morss, James (Rev.) 100
 Mosher, Roxianna 86
 Moulton, Dolly F. 189
 Enoch 189
 John 189
 Susan G. 189
 William 24
 Murch, Sarah M. 106
 Thompson 106
 Thompson H. 106
 Murphy, D. I. 127
 Murray, Elizabeth 57
 Timothy 57
 Muzzy, Joseph 22
 Widow 22
- Nason, Elias (Rev.) 37
 Neal, Mary 81
 Newhall, Anna E. 74
 Nichols, Nickles, Caro-
 line P. 74
 Carrie M. 74
 James M. 74
 Moses 121
 Phebe 74
 Nims, Harriett 76
 Mary 76
 Reuben 76
 Norris, Benjamin 65, 66
 Capt. 111
 Carleton 148
 Comfort 65
 Eliza 66
 Joseph 65, 66
 Lorin O. 66
 Marcy 65
 Martha 66
 Mary 59, 65, 66
 Mehitable C. 65
 Mercy 59, 65, 66
 Rolf C. 148
 Ruth 148
 Sarah C. 148
 William (Rev.) 66
 William O. 148
 Norton, Anna 175, 176
 Noyes, Adelaide A. 137
 Anne 102
 Anne P. 102
- Noyes, Annie 134, 135
 Arthur B. 133
 Caroline A. 134
 Caroline R. 134
 Charles 104
 Charles B. 133
 Charles M. 104
 Charles W. 105
 Eliza 134, 135
 Fannie B. 134, 135
 Frances 134, 135
 Harold E. 134
 Harriet N. 134
 Harriette E. 135
 Harry I. 134
 Helen 134
 Henrietta W. 134
 Henry 133
 Isaac S. 134, 135
 Isabel C. 105
 Isabell E. 133
 James 12
 James N. 135
 Jennie A. 135
 Lucy 180
 Lydia C. 133, 135
 Lydia W. 133, 135
 Margaret 96
 Margaret B. 104
 Margaret M. 104
 Mary B. 133, 135
 Mary L. 134
 Mary W. 134, 234
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 102
 Parker 95, 102
 Robert E. 135
 Roland I. 134
 Samuel C. 105
 Sarah 102
 Sarah J. 149, 180
 Silas 180
 Tamar 133
 Thomas 12, 13, 17, 18,
 24
 William 17, 25, 26, 133-
 135, 144
 William C. 133-135,
 143
 Nutter, Eleanor 172
 Mary A. 172
 William 172
- Oakman, Anna C. 76
 Julia P. 76
 Richard N. 76
 Richard N., Jr. 76
 Sarah E. 76
 Ober, Anna 33
 O'Brien, Esther L. 64

- O'Brien, Henry R. 64
 James P. (Rev.) 64
 Lizzie R. 64
 Odell, James E. 68
 Sarah E. 68
 Odlin, Rev. Messrs. 37
 Orbeton, Eliza J. 78
 Elliot 78
 Evelyn 78
 Ordway, Samuel 16
 Otis, Charles 62
 Harry 62
 Lucy 62
- Page, Robert 205
 Thomas 127
 Paine, George S. (Rev.) 207
 Palmer, Charles H. 68
 Harriet F. 68
 Parker, Sarah 80
 Thomas (Rev.) 9, 10
 Parsons, Moses (Rev.) 57, 92, 94
 Partridge, Samuel 183
 Payson, Amy E. 70
 Eda L. 70
 Ella L. 70
 Ellen A. 70
 John 70
 John E. 70
 Lois 70
 Pearson, Benjamin 51
 Ebenezer 197
 Hannah 146, 197, 198
 Pease, Ada A. 103
 Artemisia A. 103
 Austin S. 103
 Clara A. 103
 Katherine 103
 Louis A. 103
 Sarah L. 103
 Sarah W. 103
 Winifred C. 103
 Peaslee, Caroline E. 160
 Charlotte F. 160
 Daniel 160
 Edmund R. 181
 Elizabeth 160
 Grace B. 160
 Hannah 146
 Judith 197
 Luther D. 159, 160
 Mary C. 160
 Mary S. 159
 Nathaniel 146
 Peavey, Eleanor 172
 Peck, Addie B. 164
 Archie A. 164
- Peck, Edith A. 164
 Elmer A. 164
 Harriet Ada 164
 Harriet Ann 164
 Lucy 164
 Oliver 164
 Oliver A. 164
 Peek, Ella K. 171
 Emily C. 171
 Samuel C. 171
 Peirce, Pierce, Andrew 64
 Daniel 11, 12, 15, 17, 18, 20, 23
 Emily 80
 John 80
 Mary L. O. 64
 Sarah 80
 Zerviah 200
 Perkins, Mary 190
 Mary E. 202
 Wilthen 97
 Perry, John T. 37
 Susanna 91
 Pettingell, Elizabeth G. 93
 Thomas 93
 Philbrick, Elizabeth 125
 Phillips, Cynthia 68
 Walter 68
 Pickard, Jeanie A. 97, 98
 John 98
 Pickering, George (Rev.) 190
 Timothy 94
 Pierpont, James (Rev.) 183
 Sarah 183
 Pike, Hugh 34
 James (Rev.) 30
 Joseph 56
 Major 25
 Robert 22
 Piper, Abigail 59, 66, 67
 Betsey 58
 Caroline 66
 Caroline L. 62
 Charles B. 63
 Charles W. 63
 Comfort 65
 Edna A. 63
 Eleanor 59, 62, 65
 Eleanor J. 64
 Ellen C. 62
 Eunice 62
 George 62, 66, 67
 George Fisher 62
 George Frederick (Rev.) 65, 67
- Piper, Ivan J. 63
 Jane 58
 John A. 63
 John L. 62, 63
 Jonas W. 63
 Louisa 66, 67
 Louisa M. 63
 Martha A. 63
 Mary 63, 66
 Mary S. 62
 Moses C. 62
 Nellie B. 63
 Norah A. 63
 Olive 57
 Phebe C. 63
 Sally F. 62
 Sarah B. 62
 Thomas 66
 Wilder 63
 William A. 63
 Plumer, Plummer, Anna 124
 Francis 124
 Samuel 14
 Pollard, Eliza 160
 Isaac 160
 Lucy 160
 Pomeroy, Seth 75
 Pond, Charles P. 164
 Flora M. 164
 Harold P. 164
 Julia 164
 Pool, Hannah 165
 Solomon 165
 Sophronia 165
 Poor, Poore, Alfred 126
 Amos, Jr. 90, 91
 Enoch 111
 John 125
 Moses 90
 Potter, Joseph H. 208
 Powell, Louisa 214, 215
 Prentiss, Elizabeth 230
 Valentine 231
 Prescott, Prescott, Azubah 120
 Carl F. 141
 Clark 120
 Edward S. 141
 Edwin C. 142
 Fannie 142
 Frederick C. 141
 George C. 141, 142
 Greenleaf Clark 120
 Greenleaf Clarke 142
 Henry L. 141
 Herbert C. 142
 James 120
 Jane 120

- Prescott, John 120, 138,
 140, 142
 John H. 140, 141
 Joshua 120
 Julia C. 140
 Laura C. 142
 Lizzie 142
 Lucinda 120
 Margaret 141
 Marie G. 142
 Mary 116, 120, 140, 142
 Mary C. 142
 Mary E. 141
 Mary L. 142
 Maude 141
 Molly 120, 140
 Rhoda 120
 Samuel 140
 Sarah 120
 Ward D. 142
 Preston, Charles H. 112,
 113
 Sarah H. 112
 Proudfit, John (Rev.)
 100, 102
 Putnam, Frances E. 147
 John N. 184
 Rufus A. (Rev.) 147
 Thomas 21, 22, 24

 Rand, Ann M. J. 126
 Barzillai H. 126
 Charles A. 126
 Edward G. 126
 Elizabeth 126
 Emma I. 126
 Frank N. 180
 Hattie M. 126
 Henry E. 126
 Joseph N. 189
 Olive 189
 Orlando H. 126
 Sarah A. W. 126
 William 126
 Randolph, Edward 11
 Rankin, Edwin H. 233
 Jane Y. 233
 Mary A. J. 83
 Mary E. J. 233
 Raymond, Henry T. 186
 Rice, Caroline K. 99
 Charles W. 99
 James S. 99
 Richardson, Abby C. 104
 Harriet R. 103
 John 124
 John (Rev.) 16, 36
 John B. 103
 Lucy A. 104

 Richardson, Lucy C. 104
 Mabel 103
 Mabel L. 104
 Martha J. 103
 Mary 82
 Mary D. 104
 Sarah G. 103, 105
 Sarah W. 103
 William 103, 104
 Robin (Negro) 13
 Rolinson, Anna 58
 Dolly F. 189
 Eben 58
 Ephraim 33
 Jane 69
 Jenny 69
 Lydia 33
 Rogers, Catherine 64
 Eleanor J. 64
 Frank L. 64
 George E. 65
 Harry 64
 Harvey G. 65
 John 64
 Lucy M. 65
 Maria H. 64
 Nathaniel 64, 65
 Patience 162
 William 65
 Rolfe, Rolf, Benjamin 14
 John 21, 46, 50
 Martha 46
 Rollins, Ann 69
 Clarissa 69
 Nicholas 69
 Rowell, Ann 73
 Anna 73
 Benjamin 73
 George W. 169
 Perley W. 169
 Rhoda 73
 Sarah C. 169
 Sarah W. 169
 Runnels, Daniel 121, 122
 Russell, Abby O. 64
 Charles E. 64
 Edward 64
 John E. 64
 Rust, Abby O. 64
 Ann 65
 Eleanor 65
 George H. 64
 Gertrude 64
 Hattie M. 64
 Henry 65
 John R. 64
 Josephine 64
 Mary I. O. 64
 Phebe C. 63

 Rust, Richard 65
 Susan J. 63
 Thomas 63
 Thomas II. 64
 Rutter, Julia S. 198

 Sabin, Emery 126
 Peter 126
 Sally W. 126
 Saltonstall, N. 43
 Richard 114
 Sanborn, Abigail 193
 Benjamin 167, 168
 Blanche A. 79
 Calvin M. 79
 Daniel 193
 Fannie M. 79
 Fred C. 79
 George H. 173
 Georgiana 173
 Isaac 110
 John 167, 168
 Mary 167, 168
 Mary A. 79
 Nancy 193
 Peter 168, 205
 Theodate 168
 Sanders, Edward 61
 Herbert 61
 Meribah 61
 W. H. 61
 Sargent, F. H. 138
 Savage, Charles W. 152,
 153
 Edward A. 152
 Hannah 151
 Hiel 151
 Isaac A. 151, 152
 James F. 123-125, 150,
 152, 155, 156
 Mary A. 151, 152
 Mary C. 152
 Miriam 153
 Sawyer, Abigail 29
 Lucy 87
 Mary 130
 Scott, Andrew J. 218
 Charles 225
 Edith M. 218
 Emma 218
 George H. (Rev.) 161
 Henry 119
 Martha 119
 Submit R. 225
 Ursula 119
 Scullard, Samuel 21
 Seavey, Rose G. 109
 Secomb, Elizabeth 160
 Seeley, Annie 134

- Seeley, Herbert S. 134
 Seers, Widow 21
 Sewall, Judge (Samuel)
 23
 Stephen 43, 45
 Shepard, Lucy 183
 Sherburne, Moses 199
 Samuel 168
 Short, Henry 23
 Sibley, Abigail 163
 Betsey A. 163
 Jacob 163
 Simpson, Nancy 62
 Sleeper, Anna 112
 Jonathan 112
 Mary 112
 Smart, Sarah M. 106
 Smith, Abigail 130, 133,
 157
 Amanda W. 132
 Annie Gilman 133
 Annie Glines 133
 Arthur W. 132
 Benjamin 56
 Daniel C. 132
 Edward C. 132
 Elizabeth A. 133
 Grace L. 132
 Isaac 82, 130, 133,
 157
 Isaac W. 130-133, 158
 James 50
 Janet Worthen 157
 Janet Wright 157
 Jennie P. 132
 Joseph 130, 157
 Julia B. 132
 Lillian 233
 Lillie 86
 Lizzie H. 133
 Lucy 160
 Mary 82, 130
 Mary Abbie 133
 Mary Amanda 132
 Mary B. 133
 Mary Caroline 152
 Mary Clarke 130
 Nancy 56, 57
 Nathaniel C. 132, 133
 Robert 110
 Roxianna 86
 Sally F. 62
 Sarah 54, 56, 133
 Sarah A. 82
 Susan 57
 Warren 57
 William 131
 William H. 86
 William I. 132
- Somerby, Somersby,
 Abiel 20
 Abigail 89
 Anthony 11, 15, 20, 21
 Elizabeth 28, 38
 Henry 25, 28, 38, 39,
 41-43
 Judith 28, 38, 39
 Rebecca 25, 26
 Richard 28
 Spangler, Sarah E. 100
 Spring, Samuel (Rev.) 97,
 100, 102
 Standish, Eliza 70
 Elizabeth 70
 James 70
 Staniels, Judith 140
 Stanwood, Sarah 102
 Stark, John 121
 Stetson, Polly 70
 Stevens, Alice B. 147
 Nathaniel 110
 Stewart, Caroline K. 99
 James McDonald 99,
 100
 James Muir 99, 100
 Mary 99
 Susan A. 99, 100
 William 99
 Stickney, Jacob 95
 Jane 97
 William 97
 Wilthen 97
 Stilson, Nancy 57
 William 57
 Stinson, Susan W. 86
 Stockley, George T. 79
 Mahala E. A. 79
 May E. 79
 Stoddard, Hartford 83
 Jane Y. 233
 Sarah 83
 Sarah M. 83, 233
 Stone, Louisa E. 72
 Mark 72
 Martha 79
 Mary 72
 Nancy 201
 Sarah 72
 Straw, Ann 213
 Stuart, Abigail W. 163
 Benjamin F. 63
 Charles 163
 Ellen M. 63
 Emma 163
 Frank H. 163
 George 163
 James 163
 James C. 163
- Stuart, John 163
 Richard A. 163
 Ruth 112
 Sturtevant, Adeline 214
 Frances A. 214
 John D. 214
 Sugars, Gregory 41
 Swain, Caleb 111
 Hannah 111
 Sarah 111
 Swasey, Benjamin 62
 Caroline 62
 Swayne, Rebecca 31
 Swett, Caroline R. 95, 97,
 100
 Ellen M. 99, 100
 Horatio N. 99
 John 19
 Laura 99
 Margaret C. 97, 100,
 233
 Rebecca 95, 97
 Samuel 95, 97, 99
 Susan A. 99, 100
 Sykes, Mary 177
- Taft, Sarah 83
 Tarr, Emily 80
 Tasker, Joseph 172, 173
 Joseph O. (Rev.) 172,
 173
 Sally 172, 173
 Sarah E. 172
 Taylor, Samuel H. 130
 Susanna 40
 Tenney, Catharine P. 154
 Charles A. 154
 Ellis 154
 Isabel C. 154
 William C. 154
 Tewksbury, Elliot G. 225
 Mary O. 225
 Submit R. 225
 Thayer, Abby C. 104
 Adeline 104
 Charles H. 104
 Charles S. 104
 Eliza 200
 Henry R. 104
 Hugo K. 104
 Joseph 200
 Laura S. 104
 Lucy C. 104
 Philetta 200
 Richard P. 104
 Thing, Mary 29, 30
 Thomas, William 19
 Thompson, Annie M. 157
 Denman 221

- Thresher, Joanna 119
 Thurston, Daniel 47
 Tibbetts, Isabel E. 133, 134
 Tilton, Arvilla P. 173
 Daniel 173
 Philip 111
 Titcomb, William 14
 Todd, Ellen G. 99
 Ellen M. 99, 100
 John C. 99
 Mary A. 99
 Mary L. 99
 Seth J. 99
 Thomas G. 99
 Thomas G. Jr. 99
 Tolman, Caroline 66
 Toppan, Abraham 40, 41
 Christopher (Rev.) 40, 50-54
 David (Rev.) 91
 Edward 40
 Elizabeth 40, 41
 Henry 40
 Jacob 17, 18
 Jane 40, 43
 Peter 40-43
 Robert 40
 Samuel 47
 Susanna 41
 Townsend, Jonathan (Rev.) 41
 Travers, Henry 18
 Treadwell, Napoleon B. 65
 Rosilla O. 65
 Treworgye, Elizabeth 29
 True, Enoch 120
 Jane 120
 Sally 172
 Tucker, John (Rev.) 94
 Tufts, Arianna 165
 Edith L. 165
 Isaac G. 165
 Martha 207
 Sarah E. 81
 Tupper, Benjamin 127, 128
 Tuson, Carrie A. 137
 Tyler, Eben 162
 Mary 162
 Sarah M. 162
 Varney, Josephine 64
 Virgin, Mary 208
 Wade, Nathaniel 127
 Thomas 26, 28
 Wadleigh, — 112
 Wadleigh, Abigail 133
 Anna 112
 Elizabeth 53
 Joseph 53, 110
 Mary 133
 Walcott, Eliza 70
 Penta 70
 Walker, Henry O. (Rev.) 212
 Wallace, Margaret B. 104
 Wallington, Nicholas 18
 Ward, Emma J. 86
 James E. 86
 Marcus L. 186
 Mary 86
 Mr. 9
 Warren, Albert F. 202
 Fannie A. 202
 Mary E. 202
 Watson, Mary 119
 Rebecca 93
 Webber, John (Rev.) 124
 Webster, Daniel 94, 203
 Fletcher 81
 Horace 198
 Isaac 128
 Jonathan K. 128
 Lucinda 120
 Stephen 118
 Wedgwood, Abbie 60
 Annie 60
 Anson B. 60
 Charles 60
 Franklin J. 61
 Harriet S. 60
 Jane Y. 60
 John B. 60
 John R. 60
 Joseph 60
 Joseph H. 60
 Lizzie 60
 Lizzie E. 60
 Merle 61
 Nellie 60
 William (Willie) 60
 Weed, Elizabeth O. 217
 Weeks, Hannah 58
 Harriet N. 134
 Ira 65
 Mehitable C. 65
 Rosilla O. 65
 Walter 58
 Welch, Archibald 181
 Wells, Asenath 167, 171, 173
 Mary 167, 168
 Nancy 193
 Stephen 167, 168
 Wendell, Mary 208
 Wentworth, Joanna 30
 John 30
 Wheelaus, David 19
 Wheeler, Amos 155
 Anna 124, 125, 155
 Elizabeth A. 155, 194
 James W. 79
 John 124
 Jonathan 124
 Martha 79
 Mary T. 79
 Tryphena 159
 Wheelock, Eleazer 85
 Whicher, — 58
 White, Capt. 15
 Eleanor 96
 Joseph B. 126
 Mary 132
 Paul 33
 Whiting, Stephen 35
 Whittier, Olive 189
 Rhoda 193
 Whotlock, Martha 119
 Wiggins, Caleb 62
 Caroline A. 68
 Cynthia 68
 Daniel 67
 Dorothy 67
 Emma F. 159
 Hannah H. 68
 Hannah L. 68
 Harriet F. 68
 John O. 68
 Love 67
 Mary 58
 Nancy 62
 Sarah (Sally) 67
 Sarah E. 68
 Thomas 58
 Wight, Ann 213
 Lydia M. 213
 Nahum 213
 Williams, Charles B. 63
 Eleanor L. 63
 John P. 63
 Mary 63
 Mary B. 133, 135
 Nathaniel (Rev.) 106
 Owen A. (Rev.) 63
 Richard O. 63
 Willson, Wilson, Adam 150
 Elizabeth O. 217
 Henry 58
 Joseph 217
 Mary J. 217
 Winchester, Ada Arm-
 strong 103
 Wingate, Dorothy 67

- | | | |
|--|---|---|
| <p>Winthrop, John 75, 119, 176
 Wise, Elizabeth 41, 49, 50
 James 31, 36, 41, 46, 47, 49, 50
 Wolcott, Mabel 103
 Wood, Caroline E. 160
 Frederic E. 160
 Mary A. 72
 Sally 196
 Woodbridge, John 20
 Mary 20, 29
 Mr. 12, 19, 21
 Thomas 13
 Woodbury, Elias 69, 70
 Franklin 69
 Maria 70
 Maria B. 69, 70
 Mary A. 69, 70
 Woodman, Abigail 129
 Anna 123-125
 Archelaus 14
 David 51
 Edward 10, 13, 53, 124
 John 124</p> | <p>Woodman, Nathaniel 124, 125
 Sarah 53
 Woods, George 94
 Woodward, Charles R. 100-102
 Eleanor 100
 Ellen 100
 Florence 101
 Florence V. 100
 George 100
 George W. 101
 Greenleaf 100
 Jessie E. 100
 Jessie V. 100
 Lucia A. 100, 101
 Robert C. 100, 101
 Robert S. 101
 Salem 95, 100
 Sarah E. 100
 William G. 100, 101
 Woollcutt, John 18
 Mary 18
 Worthen, Elizabeth A. 157</p> | <p>Worthen, Elizabeth C. 157
 Frances A. 157
 George W. 157
 Janet W. 157
 Susan A. 157
 Susanna 157
 Thomas 157
 Wright, Charles P. 75
 George 75
 George H. 76
 Harriett 76
 Jane 76
 Julia 75
 Julia M. 76
 Martha J. 75, 76
 William C. 76
 Wyatt, John 119
 Mary 119
 Wyman, Harriet E. 84
 Orpha 84
 Uzziah 84
 Yelton, Virginia 87
 Young, Benaiah 92
 Mary 57</p> |
|--|---|---|



THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED
AN OVERDUE FEE IF THIS BOOK IS
NOT RETURNED TO THE LIBRARY
ON OR BEFORE THE LAST DATE
STAMPED BELOW. NON-RECEIPT OF
OVERDUE NOTICES DOES NOT
EXEMPT THE BORROWER FROM
OVERDUE FEES.

CANCELLED
DEC 23 1987
JAN 2 1988
2520034

US 42044.3.6
The descendants of Nathaniel Clarke
Widener Library 004420105



3 2044 086 449 725